1	UNITED STATES BANKRUPTCY COURT
	SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS
2	CORPUS CHRISTI DIVISION
3	
	IN RE: SCOTIA PACIFIC, *
4	* CASE NO. 07-20027
	DEBTOR *
5	
6	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
7	CONFIRMATION HEARING
8	
9	TAKEN ON APRIL 11, 2008
LO	
L1	
L2	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
L3	
L 4	
L5	On the 11 day of April, 2008, the above entitled and
L 6	
L7	numbered cause came on to be heard before said Honorable
L8	
L9	Court, RICHARD S. SCHMIDT, United States Bankruptcy
20	
21	Judge, held in Corpus Christi, Nueces
22	
23	County, Texas.
24	
25	Proceedings were reported by machine shorthand.

1	APPEARANCES
2	SOME PARTIES APPEARING TELEPHONICALLY
3	
	BANK OF AMERICA:
4	MR. EVAN JONES
	O'Melveny & Myers
5	400 S. Hope Street
-	Los Angeles, CA 90071-2899
6	200 imgo200, oii 500/2 2009
· ·	BANK OF NEW YORK TRUST CO.:
7	MS. ALLISON BYMAN
•	MR. IRA HERMAN
8	Thompson & Knight, LLP
Ü	1700 Pacific Avenue, Suite 3300
9	Dallas, TX 75221
9	(Appearing telephonically)
10	(hppearing telephonically)
10	BANK OF NEW YORK INDENTURED TRUSTEE:
11	MR. WILLIAM GREENDYKE
T T	MR. ZACK A. CLEMENT
12	MR. TOBY L. GERBER
12	MR. RICHARD KRUMHOLZ
13	Fulbright & Jaworski, L.L.P.
13	<del>-</del>
1 /	1301 McKinney, Suite 5100
14	Houston, TX 77010
15	BANK OF NEW YORK INDENTURED TRUSTEE:
1.6	MR. MARK A. WORDEN
16	Fulbright & Jaworski
1 7	(No address given)
17	MILE DI ACKOMONIE CDOUD.
1.0	THE BLACKSTONE GROUP:
18	MR. PETER LAURINAITIS
1.0	(No address provided)
19	(Appearing telephonically)
20	BLOOMBERG, LLP:
0.4	MR. STEVEN H. CHURCH
21	Bloomberg, LLP
	(No address provided)
22	(Appearing telephonically)
23	CALIFORNIA STATE AGENCIES:
	MR. PAUL PASCUZZI
24	Felderstein Fitzgerald & Pascuzzi
	400 Capitol Mall, Suite 1450
25	Sacramento, CA 95814

1	CALIFORNIA STATE ENTITIES:
	MR. MICHAEL NEVILLE
2	(No address provided)
3	CNA INSURANCE COMPANIES:
	MS. RUTH VAN METER
4	Munsch Hardt Kopf & Harr, P.C.
	(No address provided)
5	(Appearing telephonically)
6	CSG INVESTMENTS:
	MR. JEFFREY JACOB CHERNER
7	CSG Investments
	(No address provided)
8	
	DEUTSCH BANK:
9	MR. JAMES A. DELAUNE
	(No Address Provided)
10	(Appearing telephonically)
11	DK PARTNERS:
4.0	MR. EPHRAIM DIAMOND
12	(No address provided)
	(Appearing telephonically)
13	
1 4	HOULIHAN LOKEY HOWARD & ZUKIN:
14	MR. TODD HANSON
1 -	Houlihan Lokey Howard & Zukin
15	(No address provided)
16	(Appearing telephonically)
10	LEHMAN BROTHERS:
17	MR. DAN KAMENSKY
<b>1</b> /	Lehman Brothers
18	No address provided)
10	(Appearing telephonically)
19	(Appearing telephonically)
10	MARATHON FUNDING:
20	MR. CRAIG P. DRUEHL
20	MR. ALLEN GLENN
21	Goodwin Procter, LLP
2 1	(No address provided)
22	(Appearing telephonically)
23	MARATHON STRUCTURED FINANCE FUND:
	MR. STEVEN SCHWARTZ
24	Winston & Strawn, LLP
	200 Park Ave.
25	New York, NY 10166
	•

```
MR. DAVID NEIER
 1
            Winston & Strawn, LLP
 2
            200 Park Ave.
            New York, NY 10166
 3
      MARATHON STRUCTURED FINANCE FUND:
 4
            MR. JOHN PENN
            Haynes & Boone, L.L.P.
            201 Main Street, Suite 2200
 5
            Fort Worth, TX 76102
 6
      MAXXAM, INC.:
 7
            MS. JOLI PECHT
            Maxxam, INC.
 8
            (No address provided)
            (Appearing telephonically)
 9
      MAXIM, INC.:
            MR. JEFFREY E. SPIERS
10
            Andrews Kurth
11
            (No address provided)
12
      MENDOCINO FOREST:
            MR. KEN CRANE
13
            Perkins Cole, LLP
            (No address provided)
14
            (Appearing telephonically)
15
      MURRAY CAPITAL MANAGEMENT, INC.:
            MS. FRANCINE BRODOWICZ
16
            Murray Capital Management, Inc.
            (No address provided)
17
            (Appearing telephonically)
       NATURE CONSERVENCY:
18
            MR. DAVID F. STABER
            Akin, Gump, Strauss, Hauer & Feld, L.L.P.
19
            (No address provided)
20
            (Appearing telephonically)
       OFFICIAL COMMITTEE OF UNSECURED CREDITORS:
21
            MR. MAXIM LITVAK
22
            Pachulski Stang Ziehl & Jones
            150 California St., 15th Floor
23
            San Francisco, CA 94111
24
            MR. JOHN D. FIERO
            Pachulski Stang Ziehl & Jones
```

San Francisco, CA

150 California St., 15th Floor

1	
	PACIFIC LUMBER COMPANY:
2	MR. SHELBY JORDAN
	MR. NATHANIEL PETER HOLZER
3	Jordan, Hyden, Womble & Culbreth
	500 N. Shoreline, Suite 900
4	Corpus Christi, TX 78471
5	MR. FRANK BACIK
	The Pacific Lumber Company
6	(No address provided)
	(Appearing telephonically)
7	
	MR. JIM PRINCE
8	MR. GEORGE LAMB
	Baker Botts, LLP
9	(No address provided)
10	MR. GARY CLARK
	The Pacific Lumber Company
11	(No address provided)
	(Appearing telephonically)
12	
	PENSION BENEFIT GUARANTY CORPORATION:
13	MR. MARC PFEUFFER
	Pension Benefit Guaranty Corporation
14	(No address provided)
15	PLAINFIELD ASSET MANAGEMENT, LLC:
	MR. BRETT YOUNG
16	Plainfield Asset Management, LLC
	(No address provided)
17	(Appearing telephonically)
18	ROPES & GRAY, LLP:
	MS. HEATHER J. ZELEVINSKY
19	Ropes & Gray, LLP
	(No address provided)
20	(Appearing telephonically)
21	SCOTIA PACIFIC:
	MS. KATHRYN A. COLEMAN
22	MR. ERIC J. FROMME
	MR. RICHARD J. DOREN
23	Gibson, Dunn & Crutcher, LLP
	200 Park Ave.
24	New York, NY 10166
25	

1	MR. CHRISTOPHER D. JOHNSON
	MR. KEN WILLIAM
2	MS. WENDY LAUBACH
	Diamond, Mccarthy, Taylor & Finley
3	(No address provided)
4	STEPHEN BUMAZIAN:
	MR. STEPHEN BUMAZIAN
5	Avenue Capital Group
	(No address provided)
6	(Appearing telephonically)
7	STEVE CAVE:
	MR. WILLIAM BERTAIN
8	Law Office of William Bertain
	(No address provided)
9	(Appearing telephonically)
10	THE TIMES-STANDARD:
	MR. JOHN DRISCOLL
11	The Times-Standard
	(No address provided)
12	(Appearing telephonically)
13	U.S. DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE:
1 4	MR. ALAN TENEBAUM
14	U.S. Department of Justice
1 =	Environment and Natural Resources Division
15	P.O. Box 7611
16	Washington, D.C. 20044 (Appearing telephonically)
17	WATERSHED ASSET MANAGEMENT:
<b>1</b> /	MS. ERIN ROSS
18	Watershed Asset Management
	(No address provided)
19	(Appearing telephonically)
20	COURT RECORDER:
	Janet Ezell
21	
	CERTIFIED SHORTHAND REPORTER:
22	Sylvia Kerr, CSR, RPR, CRR
23	
	* * * * *
24	

1	INDEX	
2		
		PAGE
3		
	Appearances	2
4		
	JEFFREY BARRETT	
5	Cross-Examination by Mr. Krumholz	13
	Cross-Examination by Mr. Schwartz	62
6	Cross-Examination by Mr. Pascuzzi	90
	Redirect Examination by Mr. Doren	96
7	Recross-Examination by Mr. Krumholz	106
8		
	JACOB CHERNER	
9	Direct Examination by Mr. Gerber	113
	Cross-Examination by Mr. Hale	119
10	Voir Dire Examination by Mr. Gerber	200
	Cross-Examination by Mr. Neier	202
11	Cross-Examination by Mr. Brown	235
	Cross-Examination by Mr. Jones	250
12	Cross-Examination by Mr. Pascuzzi	251
	Cross-Examination by Mr. Doren	256
13	Redirect Examination by Mr. Gerber	263
14		
15		
16	EXHIBITS	
17	NUMBER DESCRIPTION	PAGE
18	144	45
19	IT 207	119
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

- 1 THE CLERK: Good morning. I'm going to go
- ahead and call the docket regarding the telephone court
- 3 conference. Alan Gover.
- 4 MR. GOVER: Yes, here.
- 5 THE CLERK: Brian Metcalf -- I mean,
- 6 Metcalf. Steven Hoort.
- 7 MR. HOORT: I'm here.
- 8 THE CLERK: Eric Waters.
- 9 MR. WATERS: Present.
- 10 THE CLERK: Ira Herman.
- 11 SPEAKER: He'll be joining shortly.
- 12 THE CLERK: Thank you. Martha Romero.
- 13 MR. NEIER: She sent an e-mail yesterday
- 14 that she would no longer be attending the trial.
- 15 THE CLERK: Thank you, sir. Ana Acevedo.
- MS. ACEVEDO: Present.
- 17 THE CLERK: Thank you. Allison Byman.
- MS. BYMAN: Present.
- 19 THE CLERK: Thank you. Robert Black.
- Wendy Laubach.
- MS. LAUBACH: Present.
- THE CLERK: Thank you. Alan Tenebaum.
- MR. TENEBAUM: Present.
- 24 THE CLERK: Thank you. Christopher
- Johnson.

- 1 MR. JOHNSON: Present.
- THE CLERK: Thank you. Marti Murray.
- 3 Marti Murray. Brett Young.
- 4 MR. DAMSON: Rob Damson in his place.
- 5 THE CLERK: I'm sorry?
- 6 MR. DAMSON: Rob Damson is present in his
- 7 place.
- 8 THE CLERK: Thank you. Wei Wang. Matt
- 9 Underwood.
- MR. UNDERWOOD: Present.
- 11 THE CLERK: Thank you. Joli Pecht.
- MS. PECHT: Present.
- 13 THE CLERK: Thank you. Nathan Rushton.
- MR. RUSHTON: Present.
- 15 THE CLERK: Thank you. Stephen Bumazian.
- 16 Heather Miller.
- MS. MILLER: Good morning.
- 18 THE CLERK: Thank you. Jacob Cherner.
- 19 MR. ADAMS: Mark Adams sitting in for
- 20 Mr. Cherner.
- 21 THE CLERK: Thank you. Francine
- 22 Brodowicz. Mark Worden.
- MR. WORDEN: Present.
- 24 THE CLERK: Thank you. Dan Kamensky.
- 25 Ephraim Diamond.

- 1 MR. DIAMOND: Good morning.
- 2 THE CLERK: Could you repeat your name
- 3 again, sir?
- 4 MR. DIAMOND: This is Ephraim Diamond.
- 5 THE CLERK: Sorry. Thank you. Erin Ross.
- 6 MR. ROSS: Present.
- 7 THE CLERK: Thank you. David McLaughlin.
- 8 Mitchell Sockett. Daniel Zazove.
- 9 MR. CRANE: He's not here. This is Ken
- 10 Crane in his place.
- 11 THE CLERK: Can you repeat your name once
- 12 again, sir. Sorry.
- MR. CRANE: Ken Crane, C-R-A-N-E.
- 14 THE CLERK: Oh, thank you. Clara Strand.
- 15 Is there anybody by telephone that's on by telephone that
- 17 MS. BRODOWICZ: Fran Brodowicz with Murray
- 18 Capital.
- 19 THE CLERK: I'm sorry, once again, please.
- 20 MS. BRODOWICZ: Fran Brodowicz with Murray
- 21 Capital.
- THE CLERK: Okay. Thank you.
- THE COURT: Be seated. Okay. Do we have
- 24 any players in the courtroom?
- MS. COLEMAN: Good morning, Your Honor,

- 1 Kathryn Coleman, Rich Doren, and Eric Fromme and Erin
- 2 York with Gibson, Dunn & Crutcher for Scotia Pacific.
- MR. HOLZER: Pete Holzer, Shelby Jordan,
- 4 along with Lucky McDowell and George Lamb, Baker Botts,
- 5 for Pacific Lumber.
- 6 MR. FIERO: John Fiero, Ken Brown and Matt
- 7 Litvak, Pachulski Stang, for the committee, Your Honor.
- 8 Good morning.
- 9 MR. PENN: Good morning, Your Honor, John
- 10 Penn, David Neier, and Steve Schwartz all for Marathon
- 11 Structured Finance.
- 12 MR. BRILLIANT: Alan Brilliant and Brian
- 13 Hale, Mendocino Redwoods.
- 14 MR. GREENDYKE: Good morning, Judge. Bill
- 15 Greendyke, Richard Krumholz and Jack Clement for the Bank
- of New York Indentured Trustee. Mr. Gerber will join us
- 17 later this morning.
- 18 MR. JONES: Good morning, Your Honor.
- 19 Evan Jones for Bank of America.
- MR. PASCUZZI: Good morning, Your Honor.
- 21 Paul Pascuzzi for the California State Agencies along
- 22 with my co- counsel, Michael Neville from the California
- 23 Attorney General's office.
- MR. STERBACH: Good morning, Your Honor.
- 25 Charles Sterbach for the United States Trustee.

- 1 MR. SPIERS: Good morning, Your Honor.
- 2 Jeff Spiers along with Alan Gover on the phone for
- 3 Maxxam.
- 4 THE COURT: Thank you. All right. What's
- 5 up?
- 6 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Judge, our next witness is
- 7 Jeffrey Barrett.
- 8 THE COURT: All right.
- 9 (The witness is sworn in.)
- 10 THE COURT: Are you just calling him on
- 11 cross?
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Yes, Your Honor.
- 13 THE COURT: Do we have -- has anyone
- 14 discussed whether or not the debtor is going to just take
- 15 him on direct afterwards?
- MR. DOREN: Your Honor, we will --
- 17 THE COURT: Or are we going to come back
- 18 and go through --
- 19 MR. DOREN: We will likely redirect on the
- issues that are raised today, but we will bring him back
- 21 during our case in chief.
- THE COURT: Okay.
- JEFFREY BARRETT,
- 24 having been duly sworn, testified as follows:

## CROSS-EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. KRUMHOLZ:
- 3 Q. Good morning, Mr. Barrett. How are you doing?
- A. I'm very good, Mr. Krumholz. How are you
- 5 doing?

- Q. Good. Thanks. We've met once before; is that
- 7 right?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And that was in connection with your deposition
- 10 taken a few weeks ago?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Could you go ahead and state your full name for
- 13 the record.
- 14 A. Jeffrey Charles Barrett.
- 15 Q. And could you tell us your position with the
- 16 debtors?
- 17 A. I am vice president of Scopac.
- 18 Q. And as vice president of Scopac, could you just
- 19 give us a little flavor for your responsibilities?
- 20 A. I oversee the science forestry and GIS groups
- of the company and also oversee the logging and roadwork
- 22 that's done on Scopac's behalf. An easier way to put it
- is I essentially run the day-to-day operations of the
- 24 timberlands, Scopac timberlands.
- Q. Okay. You feel like you run Scopac?

- 1 A. I certainly feel like I'm responsible for the
- 2 majority of the day-to-day operations at Scopac, yes.
- 3 Q. And as I understand it, you've been an officer,
- 4 a vice president of Scopac since April of 2005; is that
- 5 right?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And at that same time you actually became a
- 8 vice president and an officer of Palco as well; is that
- 9 right?
- 10 A. As I would subsequently learn, that's true,
- 11 sir.
- 12 Q. You didn't know immediately at the time, but I
- 13 guess Mr. Clark told you that?
- 14 A. Yes, some months after I had become an officer
- 15 in Scopac, I was surprised to find out I had also been
- 16 made an officer of Palco.
- 17 Q. But regardless, what you did know is that once
- 18 you became an officer of the company and you realized it,
- 19 you owed a fiduciary duty to those -- to the companies?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And that fiduciary duty, as you understood it,
- 22 ran to the noteholders, right?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. It ran to the owners of Scopac?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And it also ran to Palco, as you understood it?
- 2 A. Yes, to the extent those last two groups aren't
- 3 the same group.
- Q. And -- well, you understand that they're
- 5 separate companies; we talked about that?
- A. Right. We're probably getting into nuance.
- 7 Scopac is wholly owned by Palco which, in turn, is wholly
- 8 owned by an equity group.
- 9 Q. You understood because you looked into your
- 10 legal duties when you first became an officer of Scopac
- 11 that those were separate companies?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And you actually looked into that a little bit,
- didn't you, because that was important to you?
- 15 A. Yes. Once I understood that I was also an
- 16 officer of Palco, I went through the documents that
- 17 established the business relationship between Scopac and
- 18 Palco, and then I also had conversations with Gary Clark,
- our CFO, to try to understand what my duties were.
- Q. And you actually skimmed through the indenture
- 21 that we talked about earlier in this trial, right?
- 22 A. Yes, I skimmed through it. It was terribly
- 23 uninteresting to a non-lawyer for in-depth reading.
- Q. It actually is terribly uninteresting to even
- lawyers from time to time. But regardless, you

- 1 understood it was an important legal document?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And you understood that it created certain
- 4 legal obligations in connection with your role as an
- 5 officer of both Palco and Scopac?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. In fact, it was important to keep those
- 8 companies separate when it came to the books and records?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And when it came to their assets?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Because you understood the reason why Scopac
- was created as a separate entity was to keep the
- 14 collateral for the noteholders -- of the noteholders
- separate and apart from the assets of Palco?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you've done your level best to keep those
- 18 companies separate in that respect?
- 19 A. In that respect, yes, sir.
- Q. And in some other respects that we talked about
- in the deposition?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- MR. DOREN: Objection, Your Honor. I'm
- 24 not sure what he's referring to.
- THE COURT: What's that?

- 1 MR. DOREN: I'm not sure what he's
- 2 referring to there.
- 3 THE COURT: Is that an objection, or do
- 4 you just want him to clarify for you?
- 5 MR. DOREN: Objection. It's a bad
- 6 question, Your Honor.
- 7 MR. KRUMHOLZ: It's all right. I'll move
- 8 along.
- 9 THE COURT: Okay.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Krumholz) Let's talk about those
- 11 fiduciary duties just for a moment. On the one hand, you
- 12 understood that you owed a fiduciary duty to Scopac to do
- what's in its best interest, right?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. And on the other hand, you knew that it was
- 16 important to do what was in the best interest of Palco
- and do what was in its best interest?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. And you also understood that you were
- 20 supposed to do your best to make Scopac profitable?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. And likewise, you were going to do your best to
- 23 make Palco profitable?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And likewise, you understood it was important

- 1 to do your best to assure that -- the best you could
- 2 anyway -- that Scopac had sufficient cash flow to pay its
- 3 obligations?
- A. Yes, I understood that.
- 5 Q. And to be as liquid as it could or needed to
- 6 be?
- 7 A. I didn't know. The issue of liquidity is
- 8 really more a Gary Clark CFO thing. I would reaffirm my
- 9 previous answer, as I understood, that we had to try and
- satisfy our financial obligations to the noteholders.
- 11 Q. And to everyone else?
- 12 A. And to everyone else that the company had
- obligations to, yes.
- 14 Q. You knew that you wouldn't want to take actions
- 15 that would negatively impact cash flow such that they
- 16 couldn't pay their obligations; that's not something you
- would intend to do?
- 18 A. That's correct, yes.
- 19 Q. And likewise, over on the Palco side, you felt
- 20 the same way in that regard. You needed to assure that
- 21 because you were an officer and had a fiduciary duty, you
- 22 were trying to keep Palco -- to have sufficient cash flow
- 23 so that they could pay its obligations?
- 24 A. In whatever ways I could help the Palco
- 25 business, I understood that was my responsibility and a

- 1 goal, yes.
- Q. And you're not the only one in April of 2005
- 3 and thereafter who had these sort of dual obligations
- 4 that we've been talking about?
- 5 A. No, sir, I was not.
- 6 Q. In fact, from some time in August of 2006 all
- 7 the way up until today, Mr. O'Brien, the CEO of Scopac is
- 8 also the CEO of Palco, right?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And that's been true with respect to Mr. Clark,
- 11 right?
- 12 A. He hasn't been CEO, but he has been a joint
- 13 officer as the CFO of both Palco and Scopac, yes, sir.
- Q. Mr. Clark is the CFO?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And he has the same dual obligations, as you
- 17 understand them?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And likewise, Mr. Bacik, who is the general
- 20 counsel of the companies has similar dual obligations in
- 21 that respect, as you understand it?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. In fact, no one on the senior management team
- from the time you began with the companies up until
- 25 somewhere in September, late September of 2007, was

- 1 independent of Palco? No one on the executive team of
- 2 Scopac is independent of Palco?
- 3 A. If you define independence as was not a joint
- 4 officer, then yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Now, in connection with this bankruptcy,
- 6 you-all have hired some experts in this case; is that
- 7 right?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And you've hired some valuation experts, true?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And I guess their names are Mr. Yerges and
- Mr. Iles and Mr. Reimer; is that right?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And I guess you've gotten to know them over
- 15 time; is that true?
- 16 A. Yes, I've known Dr. Reimer for several years
- 17 antecedent to the bankruptcy. I had met Kim Iles once or
- 18 twice. And certainly, I've worked with all three of them
- in some regard as our expert since the bankruptcy.
- 20 Q. Now, before you know that this courtroom became
- 21 relevant for purposes of Scopac and Palco. And let me
- just rephrase that a little bit. Before this cloud of
- 23 bankruptcy or litigation started hovering over the
- companies, you-all actually -- you-all actually hired a
- 25 different valuation expert, did you not, to do some

- 1 valuation work in 2005?
- A. When you say "we hired," you need to define
- 3 that for me. I certainly wasn't involved in the hiring
- decision, but there was, you know, a team that did work
- 5 with us.
- 6 Q. The person you looked to back then before this
- 7 courtroom was filled with lawyers who were talking about
- 8 Scopac and Palco, you looked to Mr. Fleming to do
- 9 valuation of some of the timberlands; is that right?
- 10 A. He was an individual that was involved in
- 11 valuing some timberlands, yes.
- 12 Q. And Mr. Boyd is one of your senior management
- people at Scopac; is that right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And can you describe what his background is?
- 16 A. Sam has worked in the forest products industry
- 17 throughout the Pacific northwest for 20-plus years. He
- actually in his current capacity leads our GIS and
- database groups, but his background involves an extensive
- set of duties in forestry, including inventory analysis
- 21 and validation, timber stand valuation, and other kinds
- of forestry-related tasks.
- Q. Mr. Boyd is someone who you highly respect; is
- 24 that right?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. You have a high regard for his judgment?
- 2 A. I do.
- 3 Q. Very competent person?
- A. In his current set of duties, absolutely.
- 5 Q. In fact, I asked you in your deposition, I
- 6 think, if he was as competent as you are in terms of
- 7 running a timberland, and what was your response?
- 8 A. I don't remember my exact response. I'm sure
- 9 it was generally positive.
- 10 Q. You said that -- I'll just ask you now. The
- 11 truth is you feel like he's as qualified as you are?
- 12 A. I think that's largely true.
- Q. And were you in the courtroom the last day or
- two during Mr. Fleming's remarks, testimony?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you heard that Mr. Boyd turned to
- 17 Mr. Fleming to do a valuation of the assets of the
- 18 companies, true, back in '05?
- 19 A. I'm not sure I heard it that way. I heard that
- 20 they had worked together --
- 21 Q. Okay.
- 22 A. -- is my recollection of the testimony, sir.
- 23 Q. Do you recall that Mr. Fleming said that
- Mr. Boyd called him and asked him to do a valuation of
- 25 the MMCAs?

- 1 A. I'm sorry, I don't remember that testimony.
- 2 Q. But what we do know is that the experts which
- 3 Scopac and Palco have hired in this case, Mr. Yerges,
- 4 Mr. Reimer, and Mr. Iles were not the folks they turned
- 5 to back in 2005 for that purpose, right?
- A. That is my understanding, yes.
- 7 Q. And what we do know is that Scopac and Palco
- 8 didn't turn to any of these Marathon or MRC witnesses,
- 9 that is, Mr. LaMont or Mr. Johnston for that purpose,
- 10 right?
- 11 A. That is correct.
- 12 Q. So when the cloud of litigation wasn't hovering
- everybody, Scopac and Palco went to Mr. Fleming, who was
- 14 the registered forester in California who's done this for
- 15 over 30 years, right?
- 16 A. I think you misspoke slightly. We went to
- 17 Mr. Fleming as someone who had extensive experience.
- 18 Q. Now, your experts have come up with a value of
- 19 these entities something along the lines of \$1.4 billion;
- 20 is that right?
- 21 A. That's my understanding, yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And what is the value of the timberlands,
- according to your experts, do you know?
- A. It depends on whether or not the acreage
- 25 associated with the redwood preserve proposal is included

- 1 or not included. If it is included in the timberlands
- 2 valuation, I believe it's approximately \$943 million. If
- 3 it's excluded from the valuation, I believe that drops to
- 4 somewhere around 850.
- 5 Q. Now, you've heard some testimony, I guess, from
- 6 Mr. Dean back here. Do you remember him?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 O. That one.
- 9 A. Yes, sir, I recognize Mr. Dean without his
- 10 raising his hand.
- 11 Q. Okay. And Mr. Dean testified about what they
- were willing to pay for these assets; do you recall that?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. And we went back and forth about what they were
- 15 giving up and my recollection is -- and I don't want to
- 16 quibble with the lawyers, but they were putting an
- 17 entity, that is, MRC and Marathon together, somewhere
- 18 around \$350 million of consideration for these -- for
- 19 Newco. Do you recall that?
- 20 A. Well, I think the issue of the value of the
- 21 bonds was disputed, so I'm going to go on your
- 22 representation that that's the collective value of their
- 23 consideration.
- Q. Well, let me ask it a different way. I assume
- 25 that as a fiduciary of Scopac and Palco, that you and

- 1 your executive team have looked into whether it would be
- 2 appropriate to sell Palco and Scopac for various sums of
- 3 money. Is that something you-all have assessed from time
- 4 to time?
- 5 A. We have certainly had some discussions as a
- 6 senior management team, yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And you've concluded, have you not, that you
- 8 wouldn't be willing to sell these properties anywhere
- 9 near \$350 to \$500 million, is that right, given your \$1.4
- 10 billion valuation?
- 11 A. Certainly based on the expert reports we've
- 12 received, we would view that as substantially below its
- 13 real value, yes, sir.
- Q. And one of the reasons why you wouldn't want to
- do that sort of thing is because you have a fiduciary
- 16 obligation to the noteholders to get the highest value,
- 17 right?
- 18 A. That's exactly right, sir. Yes.
- 19 O. And others?
- 20 A. And others, yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And so you simply feel like it would be a
- 22 breach of your fiduciary duty, and that of your executive
- 23 team, to ever even think about doing something like that,
- 24 right?
- 25 A. Breach of fiduciary duty sounds like a pretty

- 1 loaded term. Let's just say that I clearly understand we
- 2 need to do our best to return as much value as possible
- 3 to the noteholders and other creditors.
- 4 O. And Mr. Dean testified about various
- 5 environmental regulations in California and relationships
- 6 in that regard. Do you recall just generally that
- 7 testimony?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And the truth is is that timberland companies
- all over the country must comply with governmental
- 11 regulations, true?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And the truth is that there are dozens of
- 14 timberland companies all over the country each and every
- day who do exactly that, right?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. And, in fact, there are a host of timberland
- 18 companies who could do that with respect to Scopac's
- 19 timberlands?
- 20 A. I'm sorry, I'm not going to agree with that in
- 21 a blanket sense. The regulatory regime that applies to
- 22 all redwood lands is tough. The one that applies to the
- 23 Scopac lands with the HCP and certain water quality
- 24 regulations is very challenging. So I would say that it
- 25 would be difficult for many timber companies in America

- 1 to come into these timberlands and adjust to the
- 2 regulatory regime. I think they would be very surprised
- 3 how difficult it is based on what we've seen when we have
- 4 hired employees from other parts of the world -- or other
- 5 parts of the country, and they come in.
- 6 Q. They could hire somebody like you, right?
- 7 A. There are certainly people that have experience
- 8 managing timberlands and working within the regulatory
- 9 regime, yes. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And others like you, like Mr. Boyd?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And so there are options in that regard, right?
- 13 And let me ask it a different way. The truth of the
- 14 matter is that anybody who ultimately buys these
- 15 properties to the extent they're sold are going to have
- 16 to comply with the regulatory environment that they work
- 17 in?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Now, we've been talking about this number, 55
- 20 million board feet, that is, I think, the harvest rate
- 21 that Marathon and MRC have proposed in connection with
- their valuation, at least initially. Have you seen that?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And why haven't you -- do you believe that
- 25 that's an appropriate rate -- harvest rate for the Scopac

- 1 timberlands if your goal was to optimize the utilization
- 2 of those lands?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- Q. And why is that?
- 5 A. It's significantly below the amount of timber
- 6 growth on the ownership. And it is significantly below
- 7 the amount of harvest that I believe could be reliably
- 8 and consistently permitted and authorized for harvest
- 9 over time.
- 10 Q. Now, but we've heard testimony, sir, that they
- 11 need to rest, that these timberlands need to rest. Have
- 12 you heard that?
- 13 A. I've heard that, yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. So why don't you believe that?
- 15 A. Well, two levels. As a scientist, there is
- 16 this theory that is promulgated that if you go beyond a
- 17 certain level of disturbance in a watershed, that bad
- 18 things necessarily have to happen. And I don't buy into
- 19 that as a scientist. I think how you manage the lands
- 20 really dictates the level of impact, not the percentage
- 21 land based disturbed. But, also just in terms as a
- 22 manager, you have to understand these timberlands are
- 23 managed more rigorously with respect to environmental
- 24 regulations than any other timberlands between the HCP
- and the water quality regulations and just the normal

- 1 rules everybody else has to do. They're managed very
- 2 well with respect to environmental protection, so I don't
- 3 think they need a rest.
- Q. We talked a moment ago about conflicts of
- 5 interest or at least dual responsibilities. But I just
- 6 want to shift our focus and talk about sort of what
- 7 conflicts can arise in that context, okay?
- 8 When you have dual responsibilities as officers
- 9 of a company -- of companies like Palco and Scopac, it's
- 10 important to look at intercompany transactions to make
- 11 sure that they are based on fair market terms, true?
- 12 A. It's important to look at them with respect to
- fair market terms, true, unless the terms are covered by
- 14 those documents that establish the business relationships
- 15 between the companies.
- 16 Q. For example, the new master purchase agreement
- 17 was something that was actually created during the time
- 18 that the noteholder's notes were created, and that was --
- 19 that created a price or set a price based upon SBE, is
- 20 that right?
- 21 A. Yes, it established the pricing mechanism by
- 22 which Scopac would sell its timber to Palco, yes, sir.
- 23 Q. But other than with respect to contractual
- requirements or obligations that may exist, it's
- important, is it not, to assure that intercompany

- 1 transactions are on fair market terms between the two
- 2 companies?
- 3 A. I would generally say that's true, yes, sir.
- 4 Q. And that -- and to assure that the transactions
- 5 between Palco and Scopac are in Scopac's best interest?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And that -- that transactions between Palco and
- 8 Scopac do not unfairly burden Scopac?
- 9 A. I do not want to be evasive, but I do need you
- 10 to sort of help me understand what you mean by the word
- "burden."
- 12 Q. Well, you just want them to be fair so that
- 13 Scopac doesn't have to pay for things it shouldn't have
- 14 to pay for, given its economic condition?
- 15 A. I think that's fair, yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Now, inevitably you have conflicts of interest
- 17 that arise between companies like this, right?
- 18 A. Sure.
- 19 Q. And you deal with those somewhat frequently?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And sometimes you handle them if they're not
- 22 too significant, too important? In other words, kind of
- lower level operational issues, you make decisions on
- 24 your own, right?
- 25 A. If it's a low enough level operational issue,

- 1 yeah, sometimes I make the decision on my own, yes, sir.
- 2 Q. And then if it's a significant issue, potential
- 3 conflict of interest, then you'll bring it up to the
- 4 executive team; is that right?
- 5 A. It's kind of a sliding scale, so -- or maybe a
- tiered structure. If it really seems like it's a pretty
- 7 simple operational issue, I might make the decision
- 8 myself. If it's a little bit more of an operational
- 9 issue, I might just deal with it one-on-one with one of
- 10 the Palco managers like Hughey Long, for example, who
- 11 runs our sawmill. But if it appears to be an issue
- 12 that's bigger, you know, potentially a larger consequence
- 13 or more difficult to fix to the benefit of both parties,
- then absolutely I would bring it to the senior management
- team or directly to George O'Brien.
- 16 Q. Other than these ordinary course of business
- 17 conflicts, when there were significant potential
- 18 conflicts, it was important to call in the independent
- 19 managers, wasn't it?
- 20 A. I think -- let me qualify an answer of yes,
- 21 which is that I think virtually all operational issues or
- 22 conflicts between the company can be and have been
- 23 resolved with the senior management team level or less.
- 24 But there are major issues beyond operational that
- involve the independent board, yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And you understand -- and the reason for that
- 2 independent board of managers -- and just so everybody
- 3 understands here, Scopac's board of managers, which is
- 4 like a board of directors of sort, right?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. All right. Has two independent folks on it,
- 7 right?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And then one insider, so to speak, or somebody
- 10 who is an officer with the company, right?
- 11 A. I don't believe the third person is an officer
- of Scopac, no, sir. In fact, I know he's not.
- 13 Q. Fair enough. But he's not an independent
- 14 manager?
- 15 A. That is true, yes, sir.
- 16 O. And who is that?
- 17 A. Kenny Friedman.
- 18 Q. And why isn't he independent or considered
- independent, as you understand it?
- 20 A. He's also on the Palco board.
- Q. Okay. And so you have two folks who are
- supposedly independent and one who is not; is that right?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, as I understand it.
- Q. And when they make these decisions regarding
- 25 potential conflicts of interest, it's important for them

- 1 to be fully informed of the facts relating to the issues
- 2 that they must deal with in that regard?
- 3 A. It's important that they have a thorough
- 4 understanding of the facts related to the issue they're
- 5 deciding, yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And you understand that these folks who are
- 7 independent managers, Mr. Weiss, Sid Weiss and Mr. Jack
- 8 Webb, are not in the timber business?
- 9 A. Yes, sir; that is my understanding.
- 10 Q. And they have never been in the timber business
- 11 other than as independent managers of Scopac?
- 12 A. That is my understanding, yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And so you understand that they are relying on
- 14 you and your executive team and have done so since long
- 15 before bankruptcy to provide them with all meaningful or
- 16 relevant information concerning those sorts of decisions?
- 17 A. I don't mean to parse things out. I just want
- 18 to make sure that I get good, accurate answers to you,
- 19 Mr. Krumholz. With respect to operations issues, then I
- 20 would say they absolutely are dependent on the officers
- of Scopac to give them the information they need.
- However, there are other matters, for example, pertaining
- 23 perhaps to litigation or finances where they may
- 24 necessarily need input from sources other than just the
- officers of the company.

- 1 Q. But you understand with respect to, for
- 2 example, operations, cash flows, projections, how the
- 3 companies are doing, what the management team thinks is
- 4 going to happen if they make a decision one way or
- 5 another, all the relevant information in that connection,
- 6 in that regard with respect to these sorts of decisions
- 7 needs to be provided to them?
- 8 A. To the extent the information is relevant to
- 9 the decision being made, I would agree with that, yes,
- 10 sir.
- 11 Q. And you understand that they're relying on you,
- 12 sir, and your executive team to provide that information?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. Now, I just want to ask you one last question
- 15 in that respect. If they're not given an important piece
- 16 of information, you understand that that can impair their
- ability to make good decisions, right?
- 18 A. I would think that would be true, yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Now, as I understand it, in September of last
- year, you, first of all, resigned as vice president of
- 21 Palco; is that right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Somewhere around September 26th of 2007, true?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And the reason you did it was because the

- 1 company was concerned that there was an appearance of a
- 2 conflict of interest, right?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- 4 Q. The reason they did it was because of a concern
- 5 that third-parties may have a very real and genuine
- 6 concern about conflicts of interest, and the company
- 7 wanted to assure that those concerns could be dealt with,
- 8 right?
- 9 A. Again, I'm not trying to be evasive, so in this
- 10 case, let me be helpful. That was the concern. It was
- 11 not raised by the company. It was raised by counsel,
- 12 sir.
- 13 Q. Fair enough. Counsel for the companies?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And as a result, you stepped down as an officer
- of Palco?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 O. You were still involved with Palco?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. You still had responsibilities at Palco?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You were still providing services to Palco?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And it concerned you that Mr. O'Brien and
- 25 Mr. Clark and Mr. Bacik had this exact, same conflict or

- dual issue, but they weren't asked to resign?
- 2 A. I understood that for someone that didn't
- 3 recognize how day-to-day decisions were made, that there
- 4 was the potential for an appearance of conflict of
- 5 interest.
- 6 O. We covered that. But that concern wasn't
- 7 addressed with respect to Mr. O'Brien, Mr. Clark, and
- 8 Mr. Bacik, true?
- 9 A. That is true, yes.
- 10 Q. And that concerned you at the time?
- 11 A. I was aware that that issue existed.
- 12 Q. And it concerned you? That was your testimony,
- 13 right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. In fact, you felt like you were singled
- 16 out, right?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Now, I want to turn our attention to a specific
- 19 issue that arose in the summer of 2007, this change of
- 20 business that occurred. You know generally what I'm
- 21 talking about?
- 22 A. Yes, sir, the Scopac log deck motion.
- Q. Yes. I think that's what it was called at the
- 24 time or something similar.
- 25 A. If you and I want to agree, we can just call it

- 1 change of business here.
- 2 Q. That would be great.
- 3 A. We'll do it.
- Q. All right. So before August 16 of 2007, Scopac
- 5 and Palco operated under a master purchase agreement; is
- 6 that right?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. It was called the new master purchase
- 9 agreement; is that right?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And just so we're all clear -- and many of the
- 12 folks in this courtroom were probably there back then,
- 13 but I'm going to go ahead and describe it so we're on the
- same page and hopefully get it right.
- 15 The way that Scopac and Palco did business
- 16 together was that under the master purchase agreement,
- Palco would purchase logs from Scopac; is that right?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And in doing so, Palco paid for the cost of
- 20 harvesting?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. They were obligated to do so?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. By contract?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And the cost of harvesting is the felling and
- 2 hauling of logs, right?
- 3 A. Yes, the felling, trees are on the ground; the
- 4 yarding, getting them up to a flat spot where there are
- 5 trucks; and then the hauling, which is taking them to the
- 6 mills.
- 7 Q. And that's a significant expense?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. It can be very expensive?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. It can be expensive, and there's a lot of ways
- 12 to do it, right?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. From helicopters to -- what are the other ways?
- 15 A. Well, the three majors are helicopters, what
- 16 are called yarding systems, which is basically like a sky
- 17 crane, if you will, and then various kinds of ground
- 18 equipment, like tractors.
- 19 Q. Okay. So -- all right, and what would happen
- 20 before really any of that took place is Scopac would
- 21 create a THP; is that right?
- 22 A. Yes, a timber harvesting plan or THP.
- 23 Q. And they would prepare to get governmental
- 24 approval as appropriate?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And once they got governmental approval as
- 2 appropriate, then Palco, who was the sole customer of
- 3 Scopac, right?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Would sign what is called a log purchase
- 6 agreement, correct?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And which was attached, actually, to the master
- 9 purchase agreement, a form of it, right?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And incorporated all of the provisions of the
- 12 master purchase agreement?
- 13 A. Yes, as I understood it.
- 14 Q. And one of those provisions in the master
- 15 purchase agreement was that Palco had to pay for these
- 16 hauling and harvesting costs?
- 17 A. If you call it log and haul, sure, that's easy.
- 18 Q. The log and haul cost?
- 19 A. Log and haul. That's nice shorthand.
- Q. Thanks. But those were the costs that Palco
- 21 had to pay before the change in business, right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. But in the summer of 2007, early summer of
- 24 2007, the executive team realized that there was a
- 25 liquidity crisis at Palco, true?

- 1 A. Crisis is a loaded term. My recollection is we
- 2 recognized that Palco was having liquidity problems and
- 3 that Gary was projecting that those liquidity problems
- 4 would get worse as the summer progressed.
- 5 Q. And you said in your deposition -- I don't want
- 6 to quibble over words -- but you said in your deposition
- 7 that it was a crisis, a liquidity crisis in the early
- 8 part of 2007 -- in the summer of 2007?
- 9 A. Fair enough, sir.
- 10 Q. Okay. And as a result, it was important to
- 11 reduce costs at Palco, right?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And just to give us some context, this wasn't
- 14 the first time that that kind of issue had come up for
- 15 Palco, right?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. It had liquidity concerns. Obviously it was in
- 18 bankruptcy. But in bankruptcy was the first time it kind
- of rose to that level of concern was the early part of
- 20 summer of 2007?
- 21 A. Well, there had been -- not quite true, sir.
- 22 There had been previously -- there have been previous
- concerns when we did not have debt financing yet, but
- 24 this certainly was a period of time in which our concerns
- 25 were heightened.

- 1 Q. And one of the ways that Palco improved its
- 2 cash flow in the past, prior to bankruptcy, were in a
- 3 manner called lump sum sales? Now, I know there were
- 4 multiple motivations. We're going to get into that,
- 5 don't you worry?
- 6 A. Fair enough. The lump sum sale certainly could
- 7 help Palco with some of its liquidity issues, yes, sir.
- 8 Q. So what they did in '06, for example, 2006, is
- 9 that they -- Palco and Scopac entered into agreements
- 10 with Maxxam, right?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And Maxxam is the parent company of Palco,
- 13 right?
- A. Ultimately, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And I'm talking about the whole group of Maxxam
- 16 entities when I talk about Maxxam, okay?
- 17 A. Very good.
- 18 Q. Okay. And they actually entered into these
- 19 agreements whereby Maxxam would pay up front for the
- 20 logs, right?
- 21 A. Yes. They would essentially buy all of the
- logs for timber harvest plans that Scopac had obtained
- 23 approval for on the Scopac timberlands.
- Q. And I think this is what you wanted to say a
- 25 second ago. That was a good thing for Scopac, right?

- 1 A. It was a very good thing for Scopac.
- Q. Because they got money up front, right?
- 3 A. Yes, sir, and it helped us meet our obligations
- 4 to the noteholders.
- 5 Q. And it also allowed Palco not to have to pay
- 6 for harvesting costs, right, up front?
- 7 A. They didn't have to pay for it up front,
- 8 although as the logs would ultimately be delivered to
- 9 Palco, Palco would pay for them.
- 10 Q. Well, actually what happened with respect to
- 11 these log purchase agreements was that Maxxam was
- obligated to pay for the harvest cost, right? They took
- on that obligation?
- 14 A. I believe that's true, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. All right. And Scopac got paid for the logs
- immediately, right?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And then Palco -- the logs would be delivered
- 19 to Palco's log deck, true?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And Maxxam would actually hold those in
- inventory until Palco decided to purchase the logs?
- 23 A. Yes, I think that was largely how it worked
- out, only because the -- at the time -- let me back up.
- 25 The way this worked fundamentally was Maxxam would buy a

- 1 THP. That doesn't mean that the logs from the THP were
- 2 ready to be harvested right then. In many cases, the
- 3 harvest on those THPs might not occur for several months,
- 4 right, so essentially they bought trees in the forest, if
- 5 you will, but trees that have all the permits to harvest
- 6 them.
- 7 Q. Well, the good thing about this is it benefited
- 8 both Palco and Scopac. It got cash flow to Scopac. It
- 9 got cash flow to Palco. They didn't have to pay for
- 10 costs up front, right?
- 11 A. If -- I'm trying to explain this because
- 12 there's a nuance that's important for me to be able to
- say yes to what you're asking me. If it was just trees
- in woods, then Palco wouldn't have been out of any money,
- 15 so it would not have helped Palco liquidity. To the
- 16 extent that those lump sum THPs then were harvested and
- 17 the logs were brought into the Palco log deck, and there
- 18 was a delay between when Palco -- when they came in and
- 19 Palco paid for them, then, yes, sir, the lump sum sales
- 20 would also benefit Palco liquidity.
- 21 Q. Now, Maxxam refused, once bankruptcy began, to
- 22 provide any additional funding in the form of lump sum
- 23 sales?
- A. I was told that by Gary Clark, our CFO, yes,
- 25 sir.

- 1 Q. But Palco in the summer of 2007 had a liquidity
- 2 issue or crisis as we discussed in your deposition,
- 3 right?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And so instead of having Maxxam provide this
- 6 opportunity or this savings, what was decided by the
- 7 executive team instead was to stick Scopac with the
- 8 harvesting costs?
- 9 A. Well, I certainly don't like the adjective
- 10 "stick."
- 11 Q. Neither did we?
- 12 A. But fair enough, sir, yes, we -- the decision
- was made that Scopac would bear the burden of the
- 14 harvesting cost until the log sales to Palco were
- 15 transacted.
- 16 Q. And that was decided at a board meeting on
- August 16 of 2007; is that right?
- 18 A. Yes. And, by the way, "stick" there was a
- 19 verb, not an adjective. I want to correct myself on that
- one, Mr. Krumholz.
- 21 Q. Fair enough. If you could pull up Exhibit 144
- for us. And the exhibits are behind you in notebooks.
- THE COURT: Or you can see them on the
- 24 screen.
- 25 Q. (By Mr. Krumholz) You can see them on the

- 1 screen. But go back to the document as a whole. Exhibit
- 2 -- IT Exhibit 144, as you see on the screen, appears to
- 3 be a true and correct copy of the board meetings of
- 4 August 16, 2007 of Scopac, right?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. It may be redacted a little bit for some
- 7 reason, but other than that, it's a true and correct
- 8 copy, right?
- 9 A. As best I can recall looking at the original
- 10 and this copy, yes, sir.
- 11 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Your Honor, we move for
- 12 admission of Exhibit 144.
- MR. NEIER: No objection.
- 14 THE COURT: It's admitted.
- 15 Q. (By Mr. Krumholz) Well, first of all, let me
- 16 ask you this: In making this important decision, given
- 17 that it was a significant transaction between Palco and
- 18 Scopac, this is one of those times where it was very,
- 19 very important for the board of directors to be provided
- 20 all the relevant information, right?
- 21 A. All relevant information relative to the
- decisions to be made, yes, sir, very important.
- 23 Q. Okay. And if you could highlight that, pull
- that up or draw that out, Jamie. It says here that,
- 25 first of all, you were at this meeting, true?

- 1 A. I was participating by phone, yes, sir.
- 2 Q. And it says "no materials were used in the
- 3 course of the meeting." Do you see that?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And you don't recall ever providing the
- 6 independent board of directors any materials in
- 7 connection with this decision?
- 8 A. I don't, no, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. And, in fact, you know of no one who did
- 10 prior to this decision being made?
- 11 A. I don't know of any materials that were
- 12 provided, no, sir.
- 13 Q. In other words -- and let's talk about that
- just for a moment. What might be really relevant to this
- 15 decision, given that Scopac was all of a sudden going to
- 16 have a log deck -- and I haven't gotten to that yet --
- 17 but Scopac was going to pay for log and haul costs,
- 18 right?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And then it was going to actually have to
- 21 create a new log deck, right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And those logs would be an inventory, and they
- 24 never carried inventory before?
- 25 A. Is that a question?

- 1 Q. Is that right?
- 2 A. That is right, sir, yes.
- 3 Q. Okay. So they had to carry inventory for the
- 4 first time, right?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And so one thing you might want to know if you
- 7 were an independent director is whether or not Palco had
- 8 sufficient liquidity to pay for those logs, right?
- 9 A. I would think being assured that Palco would be
- able to ultimately buy those logs financially would be
- 11 important, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And, in fact, any time you were going to incur
- the cost of inventory such as that, especially when this
- is your sole customer, it's important to have that kind
- of information, right?
- 16 A. And, sir, you hit the key thing, which is if
- 17 that's your sole customer. Building an inventory, of
- 18 course, has the advantage that you do have logs that
- 19 ultimately could be sold to other parties; but to the
- 20 extent that Palco is your sole customer, then its
- 21 financial condition is relevant to the decision, yes,
- 22 sir.
- Q. But the truth is that Palco's attorneys and
- 24 Scopac's attorneys took the position that Scopac couldn't
- 25 sell those logs to third parties, right?

- 1 A. I certainly had heard that opinion, yes, sir.
- Q. And they took that position all the way
- 3 throughout bankruptcy?
- 4 A. Well, I don't know if that's ultimately true,
- 5 Mr. Krumholz, since the log deck agreement included
- 6 language that allowed Scopac to do sales to third parties
- 7 under certain conditions.
- 8 Q. But -- and you're talking about that 90 percent
- 9 of purchase discussion we had?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. But the truth is even when you didn't
- 12 hit the 90 percent, the companies took the position that
- 13 Scopac still couldn't do so?
- 14 A. Well, I certainly heard discussion from some of
- 15 the attorneys that they believed that to be the case,
- 16 yes, sir.
- 17 Q. So it was important to find out if Palco was
- going to be able to pay for these logs, right?
- 19 A. In any case it would have been important at
- 20 that time to understand if Palco could pay for the logs,
- 21 yes, sir.
- 22 Q. No projection showing whether Palco could be
- 23 able to pay for these logs were provided in this meeting?
- A. Well, sir, it says here no materials were used
- 25 in the course of the meeting so I think from that we can

- 1 infer that no written materials were provided.
- 2 Q. And I asked you if any financial information
- 3 about Palco was discussed at this meeting, remember that?
- 4 And you couldn't recall any that was discussed at this
- 5 meeting?
- A. Well, I'm certainly -- if that's my testimony,
- 7 then I said that at the time. I don't think that I meant
- 8 to definitively say that none were presented, simply that
- 9 I don't remember any being presented, sir.
- 10 Q. And you don't believe any was discussed, right?
- 11 A. At this point in my -- I just -- I don't
- remember one way or the other, sir. That's the easiest
- answer.
- 14 Q. And there was no independent consultant
- 15 referenced in these meeting minutes who assessed whether
- or not this is going to be a good or a bad thing for
- 17 Scopac, right?
- 18 A. That's correct, yes, sir.
- 19 Q. As a result of this decision that was made,
- 20 Scopac has consumed cash by creating the inventory and
- 21 paying the harvesting costs until the time Palco chose to
- 22 purchase the logs, right?
- 23 A. Yes, within the constraints of the log deck
- 24 agreement, sir.
- 25 Q. And up through February 29 of 2008, this year,

- 1 just a few weeks ago, \$6.37 million had been spent in
- 2 harvesting costs by Scopac as a result of that decision,
- 3 right?
- 4 A. I didn't know that until I was shown materials
- 5 during the deposition; and my recollection is the
- 6 materials I was shown did document that level, yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And on a projective basis through June of 2008,
- 8 you project that the total will be somewhere in the
- 9 neighborhood of \$13.9 million?
- 10 A. Again, according to the materials I was shown
- in my deposition, that appeared to be the case, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And just to be fair, those weren't materials I
- 13 created; those were company materials, right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Based on your own cash flow projections and
- 16 your own cash flow actuals?
- 17 A. Sir, I don't prepare those documents, so they
- 18 would have come from Gary Clark, our CFO; but otherwise,
- 19 I understand your meaning, sir.
- 20 Q. And those costs significantly impacted Scopac's
- 21 cash flow, right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And it's also resulted in Scopac having to dip
- into the SAR account?
- 25 A. In part, yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And, in fact, that SAR account is the cash
- collateral for the noteholder, right?
- 3 A. Yes, sir, and for Bank of America, as I
- 4 understand it, sir.
- 5 Q. And did you know that Gary Clark had assured
- 6 this Court that that wouldn't happen in connection with
- 7 the change in business or in connection with this --
- 8 these proceedings?
- 9 A. I recall that Gary had submitted budgets that
- 10 showed that we would not need to dip into the SAR account
- 11 at some point in these bankruptcy proceedings, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Do you recall that that was in the fall of 2007
- 13 that he said that?
- 14 A. I'm sorry, I'm not sure I'm clear on the
- 15 timing. My apologies.
- 16 Q. If you could go to page 7, Exhibit 105. It
- 17 says: "Scopac is expected to have sufficient cash to
- 18 fund operations and pay administrative expenses through
- 19 June 30, 2008 without having to access the SAR account."
- 20 Do you see that?
- 21 A. Yes, sir, I do.
- Q. And I'll represent to you that this affidavit
- was provided in September of 2007 to this Court. By
- December of 2007, you-all had already dipped into the SAR
- 25 account, true? That was just three months ago.

- 1 A. I'm not sure of the exact timing, but we
- 2 certainly did eventually dip into the SAR account and
- 3 before June 30th obviously.
- 4 Q. Well before, just almost a couple of months
- 5 after this was said to the Court, right?
- 6 A. Again, I don't know the timing of when we
- 7 dipped into it. I'm sorry.
- 8 Q. And in part, that's the reason for the request
- 9 by Scopac to get a new dip facility because of these cash
- 10 problems at Scopac?
- 11 A. That was one of the issues that led us to be
- interested in a dip, as I understand it, sir.
- 13 Q. And you agree that the cash flow projections
- 14 produced by Scopac during the pendency of the bankruptcy
- 15 have not proved reliable when compared to the ultimate
- 16 results, true?
- 17 A. Well, just like in my deposition, that's a
- 18 loaded question. I think my answer than is the one I
- 19 like now, which is that when one compares the actuals to
- 20 the projections, there are variances. And I think I --
- 21 I'll leave it at that for now.
- Q. Well, you said -- those weren't my words, were
- they? I just said your words in the deposition.
- A. If so, I don't remember saying exactly that.
- Q. Let's go ahead and bring it up.

- 1 (Expert from videotaped deposition
- 2 played.)
- 3 Q. (By Mr. Krumholz) Do you recall that
- 4 testimony?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And that's not the only unreliable projections
- 7 that this company has made during the course of the
- 8 bankruptcy; is that right?
- 9 A. I think that's true, yes, sir.
- 10 Q. If we can pull up Exhibit 117. Do you see this
- is an affidavit of Gary Clark in support of Scopac's
- 12 emergency motion authorizing the company's continued use
- of cash collateral?
- 14 A. Yes, sir, I do see that.
- 15 Q. And if you could turn to paragraph 14. And the
- 16 second sentence of paragraph 14, do you see where it says
- 17 "Scopac's management projects that the log deck will be
- depleted through sales by the end of May, 2008." Do you
- 19 see that?
- 20 A. Yes, sir, I do.
- Q. And that was a statement made by Mr. Clark to
- this Court under oath, right?
- 23 A. As an affidavit, I believe that would be true,
- 24 yes, sir.
- 25 Q. But the reality has turned out far different

- 1 than the projection, true?
- A. Well, we're not really at the end of May yet,
- 3 sir, but so far it appears that there will be some --
- 4 there may be some Scopac log deck left as of that date,
- 5 yes.
- 6 Q. You-all project 6.5 million board feet to be on
- 7 the board -- on the log deck in May of 2008. Do you
- 8 remember that?
- 9 A. I do remember you showing me a financial
- 10 document that said that, yes, sir.
- 11 Q. That's you-all's latest and best judgment as to
- 12 that issue?
- 13 A. I can't say whether or not it is, sir. I'm
- sorry.
- 15 Q. But you do know that that document showed the
- 16 \$6.25 million worth of timber was going to be sitting on
- the Scopac log deck at the end of May 2008?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And you know that Palco is unable to pay for
- logs for which it has taken delivery now, right?
- 21 A. I know that Palco did not make a payment in
- 22 February for logs that it received from Scopac in the
- 23 month of January, yes, sir.
- Q. And that's exactly what the noteholders were
- concerned about back in August of 2007, right?

- 1 A. I'm sorry, I certainly couldn't testify to what
- the noteholders concerns were.
- 3 Q. Well, actually, you were made very aware that
- 4 the noteholders objected to this change in business,
- 5 true?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And that they objected to it because of the
- 8 very concern that they would -- Scopac may run out of
- 9 cash and because of Palco's inability to pay, right?
- 10 A. I think there were a variety of concerns. I
- 11 recall that that was one of them, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And it turns out the noteholders were exactly
- right on that issue, true?
- 14 A. In February they were.
- 15 Q. And just to be fair, what Scopac has done is
- 16 fund Scopac -- Palco by relieving it of some of its
- 17 obligations under the master purchases agreement, right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And as a result, the noteholders collateral has
- 20 been reduced in terms of cash?
- 21 A. The cash portion of their collateral has been
- 22 reduced, yes, sir.
- Q. Was any interest paid to the noteholders at all
- 24 for this funding?
- A. Not that I'm aware of, no, sir.

- 1 Q. You do remember that when the lump sum sales
- 2 agreements with Maxxam were entered into, the question
- 3 was raised by one of the independent managers, well, are
- 4 we going to have to pay for some interest for this? Do
- 5 you recall that when we talked about it?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And that made sense to you at the time, that
- 8 that question might be at issue because this was a
- 9 funding up front of capital, right?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. But that wasn't provided to Scopac or the
- 12 noteholders, right?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- 14 Q. Is that correct?
- 15 A. To the best of my understanding, that is
- 16 correct, sir.
- 17 Q. Did you ever analyze or did the company ever
- 18 analyze whether this change in business was a breach of
- 19 the indenture between the noteholders and the company?
- 20 A. I know that some analysis was done, but I
- 21 didn't know any of the details, sir. I'm sorry.
- 22 Q. You did understand that this change in business
- 23 was inconsistent in your mind, with the obligations that
- 24 Palco had under the new master purchases agreement?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Okay. And go ahead and pull up 112-A. If you
- 2 could go to page 20, section 4.19. Under this section it
- 3 says "the issuer," which is, of course, Scopac, true?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. "Will not take any action that would release
- 6 any person from any of the person's material covenants or
- 7 obligations to the issuer." Do you see that?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And in your mind, that's exactly what this
- 10 change in business did?
- 11 A. Well, I don't want to get trapped here. I'm
- not sure what the operative document that's being
- 13 referred to in the indenture is.
- 14 Q. Assume that it's -- one of the operative
- documents is the master purchases agreement?
- 16 A. Under that representation, then, yes, that is
- 17 what Scopac did, sir.
- 18 Q. I want to turn your attention to the plans of
- 19 reorganization in this case. You're familiar with those
- that have been proposed by the debtors, right?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And we talked extensively about the ranch
- 23 development project. Do you recall that?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And you have a substantial amount of experience

- 1 in selling timberlands to various entities for various
- purposes, right?
- 3 A. I don't think I would call it substantial, but
- 4 I do have some experience, sir.
- 5 Q. You fell like you had some expertise in that
- 6 regard during your deposition, right?
- 7 A. We have sold some timber properties at the
- 8 company during my tenure there, yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And you understand that the Humboldt County --
- 10 Humboldt County what you-all first came up with this
- 11 ranch development idea, said, no, you can't do it and
- passed an ordinance that enforced that decision?
- 13 A. Just to be specific, that would be the Humboldt
- 14 County board of supervisors.
- 15 O. Thank you for that.
- 16 A. And, yes, they did pass that resolution saying
- 17 that they did not believe the development as proposed was
- 18 consistent with their planning.
- 19 Q. And you've dealt with those folks from time to
- 20 time over the years on a host of issues, true?
- 21 A. I don't generally work the political end of our
- business, but, certainly, in my two years I've had some
- 23 interaction with individual board members and made
- 24 presentations to the board. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And in your analysis, it's unlikely that ranch

- development project will get approved as proposed by the
- 2 debtor's plans?
- 3 A. Well, I think my testimony then as now is that
- 4 it will be difficult, it will take a lot of work, and
- 5 that given the current political situation in the county,
- 6 that it will be difficult.
- 7 Q. And that it's unlikely; that was your
- 8 testimony, right?
- 9 A. That was my testimony, yes.
- 10 Q. And that's what you believe?
- 11 A. I believe it will be unlikely without a lot of
- 12 work and a lot of collaboration with the county and
- probably with other stakeholders yes, sir.
- Q. Actually, it will be unlikely in light of all
- 15 that, right? That's what you said in your deposition?
- 16 A. Well, I think the position that I have sitting
- 17 here today is that it will be unlikely without a great
- deal of work and probably a willingness to adapt the
- 19 proposal to the input that we get from the county, yes,
- 20 sir.
- Q. And the debtor's plan also says that the MMCAs
- 22 are worth somewhere along the line of -- is it -- the
- valuation expert says it's worth \$300 million. Is that
- 24 right?
- 25 A. I believe something like that, yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And in 2005, UBS also actually tried to sell
- 2 these properties and came up with their estimate of
- 3 value; do you recall that?
- 4 A. I remember some discussion of that, yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And they actually came up with a price that was
- 6 something like 10 percent of your number back at that
- 7 time? That is 15 --
- 8 A. Again, the 300 is not my number. And I can't
- 9 attest directly to UBS's exact amount, but my
- 10 understanding is that it was somewhere in the
- 11 neighborhood of about 10 percent of the \$300 million.
- 12 Q. And you heard that from the folks at the
- 13 debtors?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Pass the witness, Your
- 16 Honor.
- 17 THE COURT: All right. Here's the --
- 18 traditionally in cases when things like this happen, I
- now just have him sit down and then when you take him on
- 20 direct, you put him on direct and they cross and we do
- 21 all that stuff. I don't want to cross him three times on
- 22 the same stuff. So I am willing to allow people to take
- 23 some questions now, but you're not going to ask the same
- 24 questions after he puts him on the stand. And I'm not
- 25 sure exactly how everybody wants to do this, but I'm more

- 1 than willing to entertain whatever you want to do as long
- as you can assure me that it's an efficient and
- 3 reasonable, rational way of addressing this witness since
- 4 he's sort of out of order.
- 5 MR. SCHWARTZ: Your Honor, Steve Schwartz
- 6 for Marathon. I spoke to Mr. Doren earlier today about
- 7 this. And at his request, I would ask questions first
- 8 and then he would go. If they recall him on their direct
- 9 case, which they've indicated they will, I certainly will
- 10 not ask the same questions. We did not call Mr. Barrett
- on our direct case, as we indicated earlier to the Court,
- 12 because we thought it was more efficient to do it at one
- 13 time.
- 14 THE COURT: Right.
- 15 MR. SCHWARTZ: So that's why we're doing
- 16 it now.
- 17 MR. DOREN: To be clear, Your Honor, I
- 18 suggested Mr. Schwartz go next should he want to ask
- 19 questions today. I'm also happy to have him do it when
- 20 we recall Mr. Barrett on direct.
- THE COURT: Do you want to ask today or do
- 22 you want to wait until we're on direct?
- MR. SCHWARTZ: I think I would rather do
- 24 it today.
- THE COURT: All right.

- 1 MR. SCHWARTZ: Thank you.
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Just so I'm clear, Your
- 3 Honor, I assume I'll have a chance to recross given the
- 4 Court's rule.
- 5 THE COURT: Well, I mean, if we do that,
- 6 you're going to get to question him three times, I guess,
- 7 because they're go to put him on direct, and I'm not sure
- 8 that -- you've seen this proffer. Have you asked all the
- 9 questions about his proffer that you wanted to?
- 10 MR. KRUMHOLZ: I'll tell you, if they are
- 11 going to call him in direct for sure, in their case in
- 12 chief, that won't be an issue unless something comes up
- 13 with respect to Marathon.
- 14 THE COURT: We can address that. If they
- don't call him, you can always call him at that time.
- 16 MR. FIERO: Your Honor, the committee will
- defer its cross until the debtor's case in chief.
- 18 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 19 BY MR. SCHWARTZ:
- Q. Good morning, Mr. Barrett.
- 21 A. Good morning, Mr. Schwartz.
- 22 Q. I just want to follow up on a couple of
- 23 questions that Mr. Krumholz asked you. He asked you a
- 24 little bit about the Maxxam agreement to purchase logs.
- 25 Do you recall that?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And that it was around January of 2008 that
- 3 Maxxam said it would not purchase logs; do you recall
- 4 that?
- 5 A. I want to make sure I'm not getting confused.
- 6 Are you talking about lump sum sales, or are you talking
- 7 about the purchases of logs, such as the Moratia
- 8 transaction with Palco?
- 9 Q. I guess I'll ask you. Either one?
- 10 A. My understanding -- fair enough. The easiest
- 11 way to put it is my understanding is that sometime in
- 12 February of this year, that Maxxam indicated they were no
- longer interested in making log purchases.
- Q. And do you have any understanding as to why
- 15 Maxxam took that position?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. Now, Mr. Krumholz asked you a little bit about
- 18 the work Mr. Fleming had done for the company. Do you
- 19 recall that?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. The work Mr. Fleming had done was limited to
- the MMCAs, correct?
- 23 A. That is my understanding.
- Q. He didn't do any work for the company in
- 25 respect to valuing the commercial timberlands?

- 1 A. Not that I know of, no, sir.
- Q. Now, I want to clarify a few things. You were
- 3 here when Mr. Fleming testified, right?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And there were a couple of questions I had
- 6 asked Mr. Fleming that he could not recall the answers
- 7 to. And I think you're probably in the best position to
- 8 answer those. The Elk and Freshwater watersheds, can you
- 9 explain briefly what those are for the court.
- 10 A. Yes, sir. The Scopac timberlands are divided
- into a series of watersheds which, in turn, are
- 12 aggregated into the water analysis areas that Mr. Fleming
- 13 testified to. So I want to -- I want to differentiate
- 14 what I'm about to say in the word "watershed" relative to
- 15 a wall, as you recall.
- 16 These are watersheds as a scientist would find
- 17 them. They are the catchment area that collectively
- 18 feeds all of its water, if you will, into a single stream
- 19 system. The Freshwater watershed is the most northerly
- of the Scopac timberlands. Our ownership there is
- 21 approximately 15,000 acres of the entire 20,000-acre
- 22 watershed.
- The Elk River watershed is immediately south
- 24 below it. It's composed of two sub watersheds, north
- 25 fork and south fork, collectively about 35,000 acres, of

- which I believe we own right around 23- or 25,000.
- Q. And isn't it true that in 2007 there were
- 3 significant restrictions on the ability of the company to
- 4 harvest in the Elk and Freshwater watersheds?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And do you recall approximately how many -- how
- 7 much board feet the company was able to harvest in 2007
- 8 from those areas?
- 9 A. I believe right around 11 million board feet
- 10 out of Freshwater and a little bit over 17 million in the
- 11 combined north and south fork Elk River, sir.
- 12 Q. And that was the after harvest in 2007,
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Yes, sir. Forgive me if I give you a nuance
- 15 you may not be interested in. Relative to the
- 16 permitting, one of the issues is when does the faller put
- 17 the tree on the ground. The numbers I gave you reflect
- 18 the time period when the trees were actually yarded,
- 19 brought up to the landing, if you will, and brought into
- 20 the mill. So in terms of the quantity of logs that were
- 21 brought into the mill, those 11 million and 13 million
- 22 board foot estimates are about right.
- 23 Q. Thank you. Now, would you agree that for the
- future of Palco and Scopac, it would be beneficial for
- 25 the mill, the Palco mill and the Scotia mill and the

- 1 timberlands to be combined into one entity?
- 2 A. Would you define beneficial for me. Or is that
- 3 just a generic sort of beneficial?
- 4 Q. Generic. We'll get into the specifics.
- 5 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Your Honor, I'll just
- 6 object as I asked that exact, same question.
- 7 THE COURT: Okay.
- 8 MR. KRUMHOLZ: I don't even know what the
- 9 generic beneficial means.
- MR. SCHWARTZ: We'll rephrase.
- 11 THE COURT: Go ahead. Reask the question.
- 12 Q. (By Mr. Schwartz) In your view, would it be
- good for business if the Scopac timberlands and the
- 14 Scotia mill were owned by the same entity?
- 15 THE COURT: Now you're -- that -- that's
- 16 assuming there's some, you know, thing called business
- 17 out here that's some sort of a public good that we can --
- I think you have to be far more specific. Would it be
- 19 good for your client if it was one, the business of your
- 20 client? I think you all -- would it be good for the
- 21 noteholders? They think it wouldn't be good for the
- 22 noteholders. Would it be good for the employees of the
- 23 mill? It probably would be good for the employees of the
- 24 mill. Would it be good for -- so we're sort of asking
- 25 semi-rhetorical questions. But if you want those

- 1 questions, I would be very specific about who you're
- 2 talking about who's going to benefit.
- 3 MR. KRUMHOLZ: And, Your Honor, we'll
- 4 stipulate that it's not good for the noteholders.
- 5 THE COURT: Okay. I don't think everybody
- 6 else would stipulate to that, but I understand that's
- 7 your position.
- 8 Q. (By Mr. Schwartz) Currently the Palco mill and
- 9 timberlands are operated separately, correct?
- 10 A. They -- effectively, yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And when -- when was it that that started to be
- 12 the case, that they were operated separately, do you
- 13 know?
- 14 A. Well, I think you can argue -- my
- 15 understanding -- forget arguing. My understanding is
- 16 that from its creation, Scopac as an entity has had
- 17 operations that were independent of the operations of the
- 18 mill.
- 19 Q. And you are essentially, as you testified,
- 20 responsible for running the day-to-day operations of the
- 21 timberlands, correct?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Would it be easier for you in operating the
- 24 timberlands if the Palco mill were not separated from the
- 25 timberlands?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Can you explain why?
- 3 A. First of all, some of the efforts required to
- 4 transfer ownership of the logs from one entity to another
- 5 would go away. So it would be, from a paperwork
- 6 administrative, financial tracking point of view, easier.
- 7 And I think that the, if you will, the corporate
- 8 governance, how do you run these two entities, would be
- 9 simplified since there would be only one entity to run.
- 10 Q. Now, what -- as the operator of the Scopac
- 11 timberlands, what would happen from an operational
- 12 standpoint to timberlands if the Palco mill were shut
- down for any lengthy period of time?
- 14 A. That would depend on the wishes of whoever was
- 15 running the Scopac timberlands. To the extent that you
- 16 wanted to continue to harvest timber, I think those
- operations would proceed relatively normally. What would
- 18 change is that you would have to deck all of your own
- logs and arrange for sales of all of your own logs to
- 20 third parties.
- 21 Q. And based on your experience, would it be more
- 22 costly to the Scopac timberlands to be selling the logs
- to third parties rather than to Palco?
- 24 A. It certainly could be the case. The other
- timber mills to whom we would presumably sell our logs

- 1 are by and large further away from the Scopac
- timberlands, and so what are called your haul costs would
- 3 increase. And so, for example, if we sold logs in
- 4 Mendocino County, that would involve higher hauling
- 5 costs. Those higher hauling costs would reduce the
- 6 return to Scopac in all probability.
- 7 Q. And are you familiar with the prices that Palco
- 8 pays Scopac for the timber?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And do you know how those prices are
- 11 determined?
- 12 A. Yes. They are set up in the new master
- purchase agreement and they're based on state board of
- 14 equalization prices, which represents essentially the
- 15 stumpage payment to Scopac. And then Palco pays for the
- 16 logging and hauling costs.
- 17 Q. Now, currently how do the state board of
- 18 equalization or SBE prices compare to market prices?
- 19 A. I don't want to be dodging with you either,
- 20 counselor. This is the time of year when a lot of log
- 21 sales start coming onto the market. There have not been
- 22 many log sales over the last, say, four or five months,
- 23 so it's a little hard to get an accurate picture of where
- 24 the market is relative to SBE. With those caveats in
- 25 mind, I would say generally the data suggests that the

- 1 market price for Douglas Fir logs is below SBE, and that
- 2 the same is true for at least small redwood logs.
- 3 Q. Would the same be true for young growth redwood
- 4 logs?
- 5 A. Generally speaking, yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Now, if Scopac had to sell -- I'm sorry. Yes,
- 7 if Scopac had to sell to third parties rather than Palco,
- 8 it wouldn't be selling under SBE prices; it would be
- 9 selling based on market prices?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Now, have you or anyone at the company, to your
- 12 knowledge, done any analysis of the ability of Scopac to
- 13 sell its logs to third parties?
- 14 A. Well, there have been some general discussions
- among the senior management team, but whether or not
- there's been a market analysis or some financial
- 17 analysis, I'm not aware of it, sir.
- 18 Q. You weren't asked to be involved in any such
- 19 analysis, correct?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- 21 Q. Now, I want to ask you briefly about the
- 22 current operations of the mill. Are you familiar with
- 23 those?
- 24 A. Only in my position as someone who participates
- in the senior management team. But some knowledge

- 1 perhaps, sir.
- Q. Well, let's see if we can just get through this
- 3 very limited questions on this topic. Is the mill
- 4 currently operating Douglas Fir?
- 5 A. I'm safe on that one, Mr. Schwartz. No, it's
- 6 not currently milling Douglas Fir.
- 7 Q. Do you know why?
- 8 A. I think I understand at least some of the
- 9 important reasons, yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Can you explain them?
- 11 A. The current lumber market for Douglas Fir is
- 12 significantly depressed, meaning that the prices that any
- 13 mill would receive for Douglas Fir lumber are much lower
- than they have been in a long, long time. And our mill,
- 15 given its -- the way it's set up and also its cost for
- 16 Douglas Fir logs, does not generally -- I believe it can
- 17 mill Douglas Fir into lumber and make a profit on that
- 18 lumber.
- 19 Q. I want to talk briefly about the MRC/Marathon
- 20 plan. You are familiar with that plan, are you not?
- 21 A. I have some familiarity, yes, sir.
- 22 Q. You reviewed a disclosure statement that was
- filed in this case, a joint disclosure statement that
- 24 described all the plans?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Now, you understand that as part of the plan --
- 2 the MRC/Marathon plan, MRC has committed up to \$7.5
- 3 million for capital improvements on the mill?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Do you believe that those capital -- such
- 6 capital improvements are necessary?
- 7 A. No, they're not necessary. The mill is
- 8 operating without them.
- 9 Q. Has the mill -- has Palco been interested in
- 10 providing capital improvements to the mill over the past
- 11 two years and been unable to do so?
- 12 A. I know from my discussions in the senior
- management team that they do have capital improvements
- 14 that they would like to make, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And they haven't made those, correct?
- 16 A. They certainly haven't made all of them that
- they would like to make, sir.
- 18 Q. Do you think it's a good thing for the mill to
- 19 have those capital improvements?
- 20 A. Based on the discussions in the senior
- 21 management team, I would say that it would be beneficial
- 22 to the mill, yes, sir.
- 23 Q. You're familiar with the cash distribution
- 24 process that is discussed in the disclosure statement
- 25 that MRC would bring to the company if it -- if its plan

- 1 was approved by the court?
- 2 A. I certainly have read through it. Hopefully my
- 3 memory won't fail me, sir.
- 4 Q. And I think you agreed at your deposition that
- 5 you felt that that would be very beneficial to the
- 6 operations of Scopac?
- 7 A. The cash distributions?
- 8 Q. The distribution -- I'm sorry. I misspoke. I
- 9 apologize for that. The distribution program that MRC
- 10 has, are you familiar with that?
- 11 A. Yes, sir. I visited their distribution center
- 12 and have some familiarity with it.
- 13 Q. Okay. And I think you agreed at your
- 14 deposition that having that distribution center would be
- 15 beneficial to operations of Scopac; is that correct?
- 16 A. Well, again, I just -- I want to get my
- 17 testimony very accurate, sir. The distribution center
- 18 doesn't distribute logs and logs are Scopac's business.
- 19 So I don't think it would be fair to say that it would
- 20 benefit Scopac directly. However, to the extent that you
- 21 could use a distribution system to the benefit of whoever
- 22 was making the Scopac logs into lumber, yes, I think that
- 23 would be positive leverage and would be beneficial.
- Q. And under the MRC/Marathon plan, it would be
- 25 the same entity that was making the logs into lumber,

- 1 correct?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Now, are you familiar with MRC's philosophy
- 4 towards operating timberlands?
- 5 A. As put forward in the disclosure statement and
- 6 certain filings on their website, sir.
- 7 Q. And you've also had discussions with some of
- 8 the members of the MRC staff?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And you're familiar with them based on your
- 11 experience in the industry?
- 12 A. With a number of them, yes, sir.
- Q. And what is your general view on their ability
- 14 to operate timberlands?
- 15 A. I think that their timberlands management team
- 16 is competent and does a reasonable job of managing their
- 17 timberlands.
- 18 Q. And I think you also said in your deposition
- that they had a long-term philosophy to operating
- timberlands; do you recall that?
- 21 A. That certainly appears to be the case from
- 22 what's been written and has been put forward in some of
- 23 my discussions, yes, sir.
- Q. And you agreed in your deposition that that is
- an appropriate and positive way to operate timberlands

- with a long-term view, correct?
- 2 A. It's certainly a positive way to do it. And it
- 3 is, I would say, an appropriate way to view the
- 4 management of timberlands. There's not anything
- 5 inherently wrong with having a shorter term perspective,
- 6 but it's certainly beneficial or can be very beneficial
- 7 to also be thinking about the long-term, sir.
- 8 Q. Now, I want to turn briefly to the general
- 9 operations of the forest for some questions that came up
- 10 during Mr. Fleming's deposition testimony again. Does
- 11 the species mix of the forest change over time?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And do you account for that when you're doing
- 14 your harvest forecast?
- 15 A. Again, I don't mean to split hairs. There are
- 16 several levels of harvesting forecast that we do at
- 17 Scopac. The most important operational forecasts are
- developed from the forester's ten-year plan. Within a
- 19 ten-year time frame, we don't explicitly model changes in
- 20 a species composition, even though the harvest units that
- 21 we select are specific to species types or species
- groups. So we don't ignore it, but we don't try and
- 23 model the changes in time and then use that in the
- 24 decision-making process.
- 25 Q. You also do 50-year harvest plans, do you not?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And in doing the 50-year harvest plans, do you
- 3 account for changing in species over time?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. There's also an age distribution effect on the
- forest, correct?
- 7 A. When you say effect, there are trees of many
- 8 ages on the forest. And in doing harvest planning, one
- 9 has to take that into account, if that's -- if that's how
- 10 you want to define the effect.
- 11 Q. And why is it that you have to take that into
- 12 account?
- 13 A. Well, trees that are too young are not
- 14 generally harvestable or not harvestable on as favorable
- 15 a terms commercially. And on the other end, when forest
- 16 stands get beyond a certain age, one would want to know
- 17 that so that you could try and target those areas for
- 18 harvest.
- 19 Q. Now, in doing your harvest projections, do you
- 20 recall what the projections of the company were in 2005?
- 21 A. Yes. I generally remember, sir.
- 22 Q. And what was the projection for the harvest in
- 23 2005?
- A. Right around 145 million board foot, as I
- 25 recall, sir.

- 1 Q. And how much did the company actually harvest
- 2 in 2005?
- 3 A. I believe it was about 144, 145.
- 4 Q. And in 2006, what was the projection?
- 5 A. I don't actually remember with precision, sir,
- 6 over 140 million board feet.
- 7 Q. And do you recall what you actually harvested
- 8 in 2006?
- 9 A. Right at about 100 million board feet.
- 10 Q. And in 2007, isn't it correct that you
- 11 projected approximately 105 million board feet?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And the actual harvest was approximately 74
- million board feet, correct?
- A. 74.2 million, sir. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And you have projected approximately 75 million
- board feet for 2008, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And that projection, that 75 million, is, if I
- 20 understood your deposition testimony correctly, is what
- 21 you believe is the maximum allowable harvest, correct?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- Q. Then can you explain that?
- A. Yes. The basis for any year-to-year projection
- 25 is, again, the forester's ten-year harvest plan, which we

- 1 update yearly, so I think it's fair to call it a rolling
- 2 ten-year harvest plan. That harvest plan is the maximum
- 3 possible harvest for the next decade. Those harvest
- 4 levels are mostly in the low 90 million range. But
- 5 relative to this year's harvest of 75, my group, with
- 6 input from George O'Brien, netted down, if you will, that
- 7 maximum possible harvest to try and account for
- 8 uncertainties in, for example, the regulatory regime or
- 9 the Douglas Fir market. So that's too many words to say
- 10 the 75 million represents some kind of net down from what
- is the maximum possible harvest.
- 12 Q. And you did that because it's -- A, from what
- 13 you said, it's not economical to harvest Douglas Fir at
- 14 this point; and B, because there's some regulatory
- uncertainty that might reduce the harvest levels,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. There are -- let's take the easy part. There
- 18 are regulatory uncertainties that I think make it prudent
- 19 to revise your maximum possible harvest downward.
- The issue with the Doug Fir market is a little
- 21 more complex. If it's okay for your needs, I would say
- 22 there are certainly Douglas Fir stands that at this point
- in time we do not think are economic to harvest, given
- the market conditions. But I wouldn't put a total
- prohibition on all such stands, sir.

- 1 Q. Let me go back to the harvest projections for a
- 2 second. Do you recall back in 2004 that the company
- 3 projected to harvest 160 million board feet for the
- 4 period 2004 through 2008?
- 5 A. I'm sorry, I don't have any direct memory of
- 6 that level. I'm sorry.
- 7 Q. In general, the company hasn't been successful
- 8 in predicting its harvest levels, has it, in the last few
- 9 years?
- 10 A. I'm going to disagree with that.
- 11 Q. Why do you disagree with that?
- 12 A. I'm going to use as my basis for disagreement
- the ten years since I took over the timberlands. One of
- 14 the first things that we did is we try to develop a
- 15 ten-year harvest plan, which is something we had not done
- 16 previously. That ten-year harvest plan, I think,
- 17 identified harvest levels that we could count on with
- 18 some reliability. So in '05, we came -- we were lower
- 19 than the amount we were hoping to hit, but I think I
- 20 advised management early on in my tenure -- and I took
- 21 over the job in April of '05 -- that number would come in
- low. So relative to the number that my group projected
- after we did the 10-year plan, my recollection is that we
- 24 hit '05 pretty close.
- 25 Q. I'm sorry to interrupt. But just so it's

- 1 clear, the prior projection for '05, before you made some
- changes, was high and then you adjusted it down?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. Okay. Do you recall by how much you adjusted
- 5 it down?
- 6 A. I believe about 15 million board feet.
- 7 Q. Thank you.
- 8 A. And then in '06 we predicted about 100, as I
- 9 recall, and came close to it. I think the prediction
- 10 might have been a little bit higher initially, but again,
- 11 I generally felt pretty good about the harvest level that
- we generated. Oh, and, I'm sorry, then in '07, we
- 13 certainly predicted 105 million board foot, but the
- 14 understanding of that at the time was that was a very
- 15 high level of harvest. It was done prior to us filing
- 16 the bankruptcy when we still thought we were going to do
- 17 everything we could to meet the noteholder obligations.
- 18 And I would call that a stretch plan from the get-go. So
- 19 between that and some market changes that led us not to
- 20 harvest some Doug Fir, the 74.2 that we harvested last
- 21 year, I actually think it's reasonable given what we were
- 22 advising people.
- Q. And you were advising people at first 105
- 24 million?
- 25 A. I certainly advised people that that was the

- 1 maximum possible harvest as we understood it.
- Q. Now, but you don't recall that in 2004 that the
- 3 company was projecting to harvest 160 million board feet?
- A. All I can do is tell you that that sounds
- 5 reasonable, but I don't have a specific memory,
- 6 Mr. Schwartz. I'm sorry.
- 7 Q. And then in September of 2005, you were
- 8 projecting 100 million board feet; is that correct?
- 9 A. Yes, something like that, yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And then in '07, as you said, it was -- the
- 11 actual as 74 million board feet?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. Let's turn a little bit to the costs that
- 14 Scopac is incurring. What is the current status of
- 15 roadwork that is necessary to be done to comply with the
- 16 HCP applicable to Scopac timberlands?
- 17 A. I don't mean to be difficult, but you asked
- 18 cost and then said the status of the roadwork. The
- 19 status of the roadwork itself is we're in the wintertime
- 20 period, so very little work is being done outside of road
- 21 maintenance and road rocking.
- 22 Q. Is there a backlog of roadwork that needs to be
- 23 done in order to comply with the HCP?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And why is that backlog existing?

- 1 A. Because for the past several years, excluding
- 2 2007, the company chose to defer some of that roadwork.
- 3 Q. And do you know why the company deferred that
- 4 roadwork?
- 5 A. To try and -- my understanding is to try and
- 6 save funds so that we can meet our obligations to the
- 7 noteholders and other parties.
- 8 Q. Do you have an estimate about how much money
- 9 needs to be spent to -- on the roadwork to make it
- 10 compliant with the HCP?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And what is that number?
- 13 A. The total roadwork backlog is approximately 13
- 14 million. It's important to understand a lot of that
- obligation to do that is not just the HCP. I don't want
- 16 to spend too much time on it, but let's just say that
- 17 we -- we've been trying to satisfy our HCP obligations by
- 18 doing roadwork that under THP's and as part of those
- 19 THP's we incur the obligation to do it. So there is a
- 20 \$13 million backlog of roadwork. I think it's fair to
- 21 say the majority of that is HCP-related but also now
- imbedded within THP's and thus a legal part of the
- 23 contract of those documents.
- Q. And the fact that that's a backlog puts the
- 25 company in violation of the HCP and those THPs, correct?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. Why not?
- 3 A. Because we haven't run out of time yet.
- 4 Q. When will you run out of time?
- 5 A. Well, that's -- that's a good question.
- 6 Basically a THP is good for a three-year period of time
- 7 after time after its approval, and the state will allow
- 8 you to extend it for two one-year periods. So the effect
- 9 of that is a THP is good for five years. So as we put
- 10 together a road plan every April, one of the things we
- 11 obviously do is prioritize for completion in that year
- any roadwork that is in THPs that are coming to the end
- of their legal lives.
- Q. And when will -- well, strike that. Right now
- 15 the company doesn't have the funds to do that roadwork,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. I don't believe that's true, no, sir.
- 18 Q. And do you have an understanding under the
- 19 MRC/Marathon plan as to how MRC plans to deal with the
- 20 backlog of roadwork?
- 21 A. Based on their budgets, they appear to make a
- 22 commitment to fund higher levels of roadwork over the
- 23 first two years of their plan, sir. And so I would
- 24 assume that they intend to catch up on that backlog.
- 25 Q. And that would be a good thing for the

- 1 timberlands, wouldn't it?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Let's talk briefly about the regulatory
- 4 environment that Scopac is currently facing. You talked
- 5 a little bit about -- in your questioning by Mr. Krumholz
- 6 about science first, the regulators. And so I want to
- 7 make something very clear in my mind.
- 8 Isn't it correct that the regulators will often
- 9 put on restrictions on the property such that the harvest
- 10 levels will be less than what science would allow?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Is that currently true with respect to Scopac
- 13 property?
- 14 A. Sometimes.
- 15 Q. And do you know why the regulators do that? Do
- 16 you have any understanding?
- 17 A. The -- on the Palco HCP, Scopac, Palco HCP, a
- 18 lot of the areas that are to be restricted have already
- 19 been delineated so the individual agency people don't
- 20 have as much discretion to ask for set-asides or no
- 21 harvest areas as they might in other ownerships.
- Nonetheless, the way the permitting in the state works is
- 23 regulators can ask for additional protections if they
- think there's a concern, an environmental concern that's
- not being addressed in a proposed plan.

- 1 Q. And part of that is because the regulators have
- 2 -- in their jobs, they have to protect the public
- 3 interest and not just focus on the operations of the
- 4 timberlands, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Now, are the regulations for harvesting
- 7 redwoods different in some way than the regulations for
- 8 harvesting others -- other species?
- 9 A. I'm sorry, sir, you mean on our timberlands?
- 10 Q. Well, we can start there, yes.
- 11 A. I don't know that the actual rules differ very
- 12 much, depending on species. However, the rules that
- apply differ depending on, for example, how steep slopes
- 14 are or how many streams there are. And our redwood
- 15 dominated and Douglas Fir dominated timberlands tend to
- 16 have different kinds of conditions; and therefore, the
- 17 application of a uniform set of rules to those two areas
- 18 can lead to different results.
- 19 Q. And do they all lead to more strict
- 20 regulations?
- 21 A. They can, yes, sir.
- 22 Q. Now, redwoods are predominantly located in
- 23 California, correct?
- 24 A. I think there's a very small population in
- 25 Oregon, some in Chile and New Zealand, but respectively

- 1 certainly the commercial timberlands are a California
- 2 entity.
- 3 Q. So regulations regarding timberlands in other
- 4 states that don't relate to redwoods would be very
- 5 different than the regulations in California relating to
- 6 redwoods, correct?
- 7 A. Not necessarily, no, sir.
- 8 Q. Are you familiar with the regulations of
- 9 timberland properties in other states?
- 10 A. I have been an employee of Scopac for ten
- 11 years. Prior to that, I worked in the timber industry in
- 12 a couple of other states. So between that and keeping
- 13 your ears open when you talk to colleagues, I have some
- 14 knowledge, but I would not profess to be an expert in
- 15 other states' regulations.
- 16 Q. Is it your understanding generally that the
- 17 regulatory environment in California is stricter than in
- 18 other states?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Now, I want to go back on this regulation
- 21 relating specifically to the Elk and Freshwater
- 22 watersheds that we talked about. Now, the restrictions
- 23 limited -- the regulatory restrictions limited the
- harvest from those areas, correct?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And do you know by what percentage your ability
- 2 to harvest was reduced because of the regulatory
- 3 restrictions in the Elk and Freshwater watersheds?
- 4 A. Partially, yes. And partially no. The first
- 5 set of restrictions were instituted by CDF in 1998. And
- 6 they were the first restrictions to impose a limit on the
- 7 total number of acres that could be harvested each year.
- 8 I have never seen an analysis of how much that restricted
- 9 or harvest versus if those had not been imposed.
- 10 Subsequently the regional water board would impose its
- 11 own acreage restrictions. And those would reduce the
- 12 harvest allowed -- the acreage allowed for harvest about
- a 25 percent below what CDF had permitted.
- 14 Q. So that -- if I understood your answer, there
- 15 was -- based on whatever you would project to harvest
- 16 from those two watersheds, your actual was 25 percent
- 17 less due to the regulatory restrictions?
- 18 A. Yes, that's fair.
- 19 Q. Are you familiar with the headwaters agreement?
- 20 A. Generally, yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Can you give us your general understanding?
- 22 A. It was an agreement between the state and
- 23 federal governments and the parent company of the Scopac
- timberlands. It had three major components. The first
- 25 was a sale of land to the state and federal government's

- 1 old growth headwaters reserve. So it was a land
- 2 transaction, if you will, cash for land. It gave the
- 3 state certain authorities to -- and the federal
- 4 government to work with the company to develop what's
- 5 called a sustained yield plan, which was primarily a
- 6 state-driven process. And then also both the feds and
- 7 the states involved in developing a habitat conservation
- 8 plan.
- 9 Q. And do you have any recollection of the amount
- of money that was paid by the state and federal
- governments as part of that agreement?
- 12 A. The amount of money is -- I don't know. I know
- that the total consideration was over \$350 million. That
- included both land and cash.
- 15 Q. And the result of that payment of \$350 million
- 16 and the other factors, the HCP that led to extensive --
- in part is what led to regulation on the Scopac
- 18 timberlands, correct?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. Do you know how the regulations on the Scopac
- 21 timberlands compared to regulations on other timberlands
- 22 in California?
- 23 A. I have some understanding, yes, sir.
- Q. And what is that understanding?
- 25 A. That they are more restrictive on the Scopac

- 1 timberlands than on other timberland ownerships in the
- 2 state.
- 3 Q. Do you know why that is?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Why?
- 6 A. The habitat conservation plan and also the --
- 7 with respect to five watersheds on the Scopac
- 8 timberlands, there are a special set of regulations from
- 9 the North Coast Regional Water Board.
- 10 Q. Now, you are not an appraiser, are you?
- 11 A. No, sir.
- 12 Q. You're not an expert in valuation?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- 14 Q. You're not an expert in using discount rates to
- 15 derive valuations?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- MR. SCHWARTZ: Thank you, Mr. Barrett. I
- 18 have no further questions.
- 19 THE COURT: All right.
- MR. PASCUZZI: Your Honor, I have a few
- 21 questions if it might be appropriate right now.
- THE COURT: Would you like to go now? Go
- 23 right head.
- 24 MR. PASCUZZI: Paul Pascuzzi for the
- 25 California state agencies.

## 1 CROSS-EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. PASCUZZI:
- 3 Q. Good morning, Dr. Barrett.
- 4 A. Good morning, Mr. Pascuzzi.
- 5 Q. Just a couple of questions about what
- 6 Mr. Krumholz had asked you about. He asked you about
- 7 other timber companies in the United States having to
- 8 comply with the environmental laws. Do you remember that
- 9 question?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Kind of a rhetorical question. Of course, they
- would have to comply with the environmental laws?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And I think he asked you whether any timber
- 15 company could come in and purchase the Scopac timberlands
- 16 and comply with the environmental laws that the Scopac
- 17 timberlands have to comply with. Do you remember that
- 18 question?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. And if I recall your testimony, you said it
- 21 would be difficult; is that how you described it?
- 22 A. That's my belief, sir. Yes.
- 23 Q. And you believe it would be difficult because
- of the requirements of the HCP?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. That would be one factor?
- A. That would be one factor, yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And because of the requirements of the
- 4 implementation agreement for the HCP?
- 5 A. By extension, yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And probably because of the requirements for
- 7 the agreement relating to the enforcement of AB 1986?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And because of the water board requirements you
- 10 testified to that are particular to the Scopac
- 11 timberlands?
- 12 A. Yes, sir, both those specific to -- yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And I thought you had said, and I want to get a
- 14 little more information about this, that you might have
- 15 some experience hiring people from other timber companies
- 16 at Scopac that would come in and work at Scopac? Have
- you done that before?
- 18 A. Yes, we have certainly hired outside parties to
- 19 come into the company, yes.
- 20 O. And would it be fair to characterize that
- 21 there's a steep learning curve for those people?
- 22 A. Very much so, yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And a learning curve that if you don't
- 24 know what you're doing, there could be serious
- consequences?

- 1 A. It's certainly a possibility, yes, sir.
- Q. It could cost the company money?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. There are penalty provisions for violations of
- 5 the HCP, its own permits and things like that?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And there could be harm to the environment?
- 8 A. It's possible, yes, sir.
- 9 Q. It could be a loss of political capital; it
- 10 could get in the papers, things like that?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And would it be even worse if a buyer came in
- that had absolutely no experience operating timberlands
- 14 at all?
- 15 A. Well, I think it's fair to say such a buyer
- 16 would be extremely dependent upon expertise that they
- 17 don't have to make sure that the timberlands were run
- 18 well. I would think if you had no understanding of
- 19 timberland management, that would be a disadvantage.
- 20 Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And do you have any thoughts about the likely
- 22 public reaction to an inexperienced buyer come in as an
- owner of the Scopac timberlands? Do you think it would
- 24 be favorable?
- 25 MR. KRUMHOLZ: I'll object as lack of

- 1 foundation.
- THE COURT: You need to establish a
- 3 foundation if you're going to ask the question.
- 4 Q. (By Mr. Pascuzzi) Dr. Barrett, you've been
- 5 employed here with Scopac for over ten years?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. And you're familiar with Humboldt County and
- 8 when things -- the high scrutiny that the company has as
- 9 far as its environmental compliance?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And some of that comes out in the newspapers;
- is that correct?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- MR. PASCUZZI: Your Honor, I think that's
- a sufficient foundation that he would know.
- 16 THE COURT: Ask the question.
- Q. (By Mr. Pascuzzi) Do you have any thoughts
- about the likely public reaction to an inexperienced
- 19 buyer coming in and owning these Scopac timberlands?
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Objection, the same.
- THE COURT: I'll let him answer. Go
- 22 ahead.
- 23 A. I think there would be -- I think the general
- 24 reaction would be concern and -- and probably a
- 25 heightened level of scrutiny to look at the actions of

- 1 this new entity, sir.
- MR. PASCUZZI: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 3 I'll pass the witness.
- 4 THE COURT: All right. Now the debtor.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Your Honor, I'm sorry to be
- 6 inconvenient, but can we take a small break?
- 7 THE COURT: We can. I was going to say
- 8 that I was thinking that we were just going to go
- 9 straight to 3:00. Is that what everybody else was
- 10 thinking? No lunch? Okay. So we'll take our morning
- 11 break now, say, 15 minutes.
- 12 (A recess was taken.)
- 13 THE CLERK: All rise.
- 14 THE COURT: Be seated.
- 15 MR. DOREN: Your Honor, one point on
- scheduling, if I may, before we begin.
- 17 THE COURT: Go ahead.
- 18 MR. DOREN: Thank you, sir. Having had
- 19 discussions with the noteholders and Marathon, the
- 20 noteholders apparently are not going to call Mr. O'Brien.
- 21 After that, they will have Mr. Cherner.
- THE COURT: Okay.
- MR. DOREN: And at that point, I think
- they're not formally resting because they have, I think,
- 25 Mr. Matthews who is sent home. They will be done with

- 1 witnesses for the day. We, in turn, had intended to
- begin with our valuation experts, but we're concerned
- 3 that they not be separated across a couple of weeks. And
- 4 I think that others also wish to take them on cross in a
- 5 more -- in a tighter time frame. So the consensus, with
- 6 the Court's permission, would be to finish these two
- 7 witnesses and then come back and start with the debtor's
- 8 case at the next trial date.
- 9 THE COURT: Okay.
- 10 MR. DOREN: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 11 THE COURT: Fine.
- 12 MR. GREENDYKE: Except the fact that we
- would call Mr. Matthews as the first witness and then
- 14 begin the debtor's case on the 29th.
- 15 THE COURT: Okay.
- MR. GREENDYKE: Thank you.
- 17 THE COURT: That's assuming that somehow
- 18 you-all haven't settled it between now and then.
- MR. GREENDYKE: That's correct.
- THE COURT: Which we'll talk about that
- 21 before we leave today.
- MR. DOREN: And my only other comment,
- 23 Your Honor, is after the comments that we only show sunny
- 24 days in Humboldt County. Today we have a beautiful foggy
- 25 morning.

## 1 DIRECT EXAMINATION

- 2 BY MR. DOREN:
- 3 Q. Mr. Barrett, if we could --
- 4 MR. DOREN: And, Your Honor, I just want
- 5 to pick out a few topics that were touched upon and that
- 6 we will not need to return to again, and then we'll deal
- 7 with the balance when we call Mr. Barrett in our case in
- 8 chief or on rebuttal.
- 9 Q. (By Mr. Doren) Mr. Barrett, you recall your
- discussion generally of Maxxam lump sum purchases?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Do you recall, first of all, on how many
- 13 occasions that occurred?
- 14 A. I know that there was one set of lump sum
- 15 purchases, and then I believe there was a second
- 16 follow-up set of purchases.
- 17 O. Okay. So to the best of your knowledge, it
- 18 occurred on two occasions?
- 19 A. As I recall now, yes, sir.
- 20 Q. And what was the nature of those sales or of
- 21 the purchases by Maxxam; do the purchase on a stumpage
- 22 basis?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Can you please describe what stumpage is.
- 25 A. When you purchase on a stumpage basis,

- 1 essentially what you're buying is the right to have a set
- of trees that are out on a piece of forest land. So in
- 3 the case of lump sum sales, they bought specific -- they
- 4 bought the stumpage on specific harvest units on specific
- 5 THPs, and so metaphorically you could drive out in a car
- and point out and say those are Maxxam's trees. They
- 7 bought them.
- Q. Or as was explained to me, they're standing
- 9 trees?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. And what did Palco agree then to
- 12 purchase from Maxxam?
- 13 A. The -- Palco agreed that as the trees were
- 14 harvested and brought into the mill, that they would take
- 15 possession, scale the trees to find out the correct
- volume, and then compensate Maxxam accordingly.
- 17 Q. And would Palco in those lump sum sale
- 18 purchases ultimately be paying Maxxam for hauling and
- 19 harvesting?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. There was some discussion this morning about
- the log deck. Do you recall that?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And you know that the log deck protocol has
- 25 been approved by this Court?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You've described a meeting of August 19, 2007
- 3 that you attended with the independent managers. Do you
- 4 recall that generally?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. What sorts -- and while no written materials
- 7 were provided, as I understand it, what sort of
- 8 information did you provide?
- 9 A. I gave an overview of the proposal to build a
- 10 Scopac log deck. I gave an explanation of some of the
- 11 plusses and minuses of creating that Scopac log deck from
- 12 a Scopac perspective. And ultimately, I was asked to
- make recommendations relative to the proposal.
- 14 Q. And did you offer your personal recommendation
- on the proposal?
- 16 A. Yes, I did, sir.
- 17 Q. And what was your recommendation?
- 18 A. I recommended that the independent managers
- 19 approve the formation of a Scopac log deck.
- 20 Q. And did you explain to them the basis for your
- 21 recommendation?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And what -- what was the basis for your
- 24 recommendation?
- 25 A. This is occurring in August, and you have to

- 1 understand the nature of Scopac's business is that we
- 2 harvest more trees in August, September, and October than
- 3 we do in any other five- or six-month period of the year.
- 4 So if we had not built the Scopac log deck, we would have
- 5 had to forego that harvest. And in many cases, we would
- 6 have had to wait as much as a year later to clear certain
- 7 either weather-related restrictions or animal-related
- 8 restrictions. So I very much thought it was in Scopac's
- 9 interest to get that harvest, so that we'd have it
- 10 available for sale.
- In addition, we have a relatively small and
- 12 specialized group of logging contractors in Humboldt
- 13 County. They also make the majority of their money
- during that three-month period. And so I was very
- 15 fearful that if we were to cut off the harvesting, that
- 16 we would cause great economic harm to these independent
- 17 contractors. And many of them might go out of business.
- 18 And I ultimately will lose the ability to use them for
- 19 future harvesting activities on the company.
- 20 Q. And did the independent managers approve the
- 21 log deck?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And there was discussion earlier about the --
- 24 whether or not the independent managers had ever been
- 25 involved in running timber businesses. Do you recall

- 1 that?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Do you know when Mr. Webb joined the board of
- 4 independent managers of Scopac?
- 5 A. I don't know precisely, but it's been many
- 6 years.
- 7 Q. Do you recall that he joined the board in
- 8 approximately 1998?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And do you recall that Mr. Weiss joined the
- 11 board in 2001?
- 12 A. That sounds about right, sir. He's also been
- on the board for quite a while.
- Q. From your perspective, though they may not have
- 15 been involved in other timber companies, is it fair to
- 16 say they've been involved in evaluating issues for this
- timber company for many years?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. I believe you testified that you did not know
- 20 whether financial information regarding Palco's financial
- 21 condition had been provided to the independent managers.
- Do I have that correct?
- 23 A. I believe so, yes, sir.
- Q. Do you know whether or not Mr. Clark ever
- 25 provided any information of that nature?

- 1 A. My recollection is that Gary provided some
- 2 verbal information about financial situations.
- 3 Q. And this was in that same August time frame?
- A. Yes, I believe that's the case, sir.
- 5 Q. One of the documents you were shown was a
- 6 declaration of Mr. Clark stating that the log deck would
- 7 be depleted by the end of May 2008. And then you were
- 8 asked some subsequent questions about why the log deck
- 9 was larger than anticipated. Do you recall that general
- 10 topic?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Do you know why as of February 2008 the log
- deck was -- or March 2008, why the log deck was larger
- 14 than anticipated?
- 15 A. Yes, sir. We had a -- we had a fairly wet
- 16 period there during the winter. It suddenly turned dry
- 17 in February. During wet weather you can still bring logs
- 18 up to the landings, but you can't bring them out of the
- 19 woods. And so our contractors had taken advantage of the
- wet weather to continue logging, but they had not been
- 21 able to bring the logs in.
- That dry weather allowed us to bring a large
- 23 amount of volume in that was ready to bring in, plus it
- 24 also facilitated additional logging. So that's a lot of
- 25 words to say we were able to harvest more in February

- than we had anticipated due to the turn in weather.
- Q. Was it a particularly dry February this year?
- 3 A. Yes, it was, sir.
- 4 Q. And so in this instance was the fact that the
- 5 log deck was larger than anticipated good news?
- A. It's always good news to have a bigger than
- 7 expected log deck.
- 8 Q. Do you know when the log deck is currently
- 9 expected to be depleted?
- 10 A. My understanding from discussions with the
- 11 senior management team is that all Scopac logs will be
- 12 consumed by the mill and be off the log deck by late May.
- 13 Q. Late May of 2008?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And who told you that?
- 16 A. That would be our vice president.
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Objection, hearsay, Your
- 18 Honor.
- 19 THE COURT: Excuse me?
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Objection, hearsay. I
- 21 think he's calling for testimony, an out-of-court
- 22 statement by one of the debtor employees. It's hearsay.
- THE COURT: Well, I agree it's hearsay,
- 24 but I think you can ask the question.
- MR. DOREN: Thank you, Your Honor.

- 1 Q. (By Mr. Doren) And who told you that?
- 2 A. Hughey Long. He's our vice president for
- 3 operations.
- 4 Q. Thank you. You-all also discussed the fact
- 5 that Palco did not pay in February for logs taken in
- 6 January. Do you recall that?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Has that -- has an agreement been reached
- 9 between Palco and Scopac to address that issue?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And can you -- are you familiar with that
- 12 agreement?
- 13 A. Generally I am, sir.
- Q. Can you generally describe that agreement?
- 15 A. Yes. In lieu of a cash payment, Scopac will
- 16 receive work in progress, which is a fancy way of saying
- 17 unfinished boards, of equivalent value to what was owed.
- And, in turn, Scopac will go ahead and pay for the
- 19 road-related costs that it had previously withheld.
- 20 Q. And has -- did Palco make payments in March for
- 21 logs taken in February?
- 22 A. That's my understanding, yes, sir.
- Q. You also had a brief discussion about the sale
- of the MMCAs. Do you recall that topic generally?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And again, you're not an appraiser, are you?
- 2 A. No, sir.
- 3 Q. You don't consider yourself an expert -- or do
- 4 you consider yourself an expert in any respect in terms
- of the appraisal of higher and betters use properties?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Do you consider yourself an expert in
- 8 appraising or valuing conservation properties?
- 9 A. No, sir.
- 10 Q. Have you ever been involved in the sale of any
- 11 conservation properties on behalf of Scopac?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And have you been involved in any of the
- 14 transactions that have closed?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. How many?
- 17 A. One, sir.
- 18 Q. And can you please describe that transaction
- 19 for the Court.
- 20 A. Yes. It was a 24.1 acre parcel called Horse
- 21 Collar. And it was a stand of largely old growth trees
- 22 adjacent to Humboldt Redwood State Park. It was sold in
- 23 a back-to-back transaction to the Save the Redwoods
- League which transferred ownership to the state park
- 25 system.

- 1 Q. And do you know what amount was paid for that
- 2 parcel?
- 3 A. About \$68,000 per acre, a total transaction
- 4 price 16 million and change.
- 5 Q. Do you know how long that transaction took from
- 6 beginning to end?
- 7 A. A long time. Probably the better part of 18
- 8 months.
- 9 Q. 18 months --
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. -- is what you consider to be a long time?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. Now, do you recall when you were asked by
- 14 Mr. Krumholz in your deposition whether you considered
- 15 the sale of the MMCAs to be unlikely? You responded: "I
- 16 am less comfortable sort of positing a strong word like
- 17 unlikely, again, giving my lack of sort of appraisal
- 18 sorts of experience. Based on the work that I did on
- 19 behalf of Scopac selling land, I would think it would be
- 20 unlikely that it could be effected in any kind of a short
- 21 period of time." Do you recall that testimony?
- 22 A. Yes, I do.
- Q. When you made that statement, did you have a
- view on how long you thought such a transaction would
- 25 take?

- 1 A. Yes, sir. Based on my efforts to sell Horse
- 2 Collar and also some work that was undertaken but not
- 3 successfully completed to try and do a conservation sale
- 4 on another parcel, I anticipated it would take a year and
- 5 a half to maybe as much as two years.
- 6 Q. And do you have any personal view on what price
- 7 per acre or how much the MMCAs could draw as value?
- 8 A. No, sir.
- 9 Q. You're leaving that to the experts?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- MR. DOREN: Your Honor, with the
- 12 understanding that we will be recalling Mr. Barrett, I
- 13 will pass the witness.
- 14 THE COURT: All right. Any other debtor,
- any questions? All right. Anyone else?
- 16 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Your Honor, I just have a
- 17 few more questions.
- 18 THE COURT: All right.
- 19 RECROSS-EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. KRUMHOLZ:
- 21 Q. Mr. Barrett, I just want to clean up a couple
- of loose ends. First of all, counsel for the debtor
- 23 talked to you about the word "unlikely" in the context of
- 24 MMCAs. It's not exactly where we discussed it early
- 25 today, is it?

- 1 A. I don't know. That's true, but let's go there.
- Q. Okay. What we talked about as being unlikely
- 3 is the ranch project, preserve project. Do you recall
- 4 that?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And you were very clear about that in your
- deposition, were you not, that you did not think it was
- 8 likely the ranch reserve project would be approved by the
- 9 Humboldt County supervisors, true?
- 10 A. Given where the county currently is, yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. That really didn't have anything to do
- with the MMCA testimony you just talked about; is that
- 13 right?
- 14 A. Thank you. Yes.
- 15 Q. And I quess now we've talked about what you
- 16 talked about with Mr. Clark about what he talked about
- 17 with the board of managers, right? Kind of double
- 18 hearsay there. You don't have any personal knowledge of
- 19 Mr. Clark telling Mr. Weiss, for example, anything, do
- 20 you?
- 21 A. Well, I was on the phone call, but I understand
- 22 your point.
- Q. Well, and you don't recall any Palco
- 24 projections discussed at all during that phone call of
- 25 August 16, 2007?

- 1 A. As I said in my previous testimony, I don't
- 2 recall.
- Q. And this is Mr. Weiss's testimony. And who is
- 4 Mr. Weiss?
- 5 A. He is one of the independent managers for
- 6 Scopac.
- 7 Q. We took his deposition March 5th. Do you see
- 8 that at the top --
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. -- 2008. That wasn't very long ago, right?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. A month or so. And then it says: "Do you have
- 13 any financial projections -- did you have any financial
- 14 projections of Palco at any time?" And what's that
- 15 answer?
- 16 A. "No."
- Q. And then it says: "Did you ever request any
- 18 financial projection for Palco at any time?" What's the
- 19 answer?
- 20 A. "No."
- 21 Q. And then it says: "Did you ever review or have
- 22 discussions with others regarding financial projections
- for Palco?" Answer?
- 24 A. "No."
- Q. "At any time?" And what's the answer?

- 1 A. "Other than comments that were made during
- 2 board meetings about Palco's need for a DIP or need for
- 3 financing."
- Q. And then it says "anything else," right?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And the answer is "not to my recollection,"
- 7 right?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And you don't recall this being discussed --
- 10 have you been told Mr. Weiss didn't recall it being
- 11 discussed at any meeting approving this change in
- 12 business?
- 13 A. I'm sorry. Had I been told that?
- 14 Q. Yeah.
- 15 A. I'm sorry, as in what -- I have read --
- 16 Q. What Mr. Weiss testified to?
- 17 A. I have read Mr. Weiss' deposition.
- 18 Q. Does it concern you, sir, that Mr. Weiss in his
- deposition clearly didn't even understand that the change
- in business was for anything other than some sort of one
- 21 time event?
- 22 A. Yes, I was concerned.
- 23 Q. Because that would have been a failure by
- 24 management to adequately inform Mr. Weiss about -- about
- 25 a very important decision as between Palco and Scopac?

- 1 A. I don't think you can say it would be due to
- 2 that, but the concern would be that he had not been well
- 3 enough informed by me in particular about what was being
- 4 proposed during that meeting.
- 5 Q. And so based on his testimony, it's your
- 6 understanding that Mr. Weiss didn't understand this to be
- 7 an ongoing relationship, that is, this change in
- business, an ongoing course of business?
- 9 A. I'm not sure that's true. I think at the time
- of the meeting in August I believed that Mr. Weiss and
- 11 Mr. Webb both understood that this would be an ongoing
- 12 business relationship. When I subsequently found out
- 13 that Mr. Weiss said that he thought it was only a
- 14 one-time relationship, I was concerned. And a good part
- of that concern is I was second-quessing whether or not I
- did a good enough job of explaining.
- 17 Q. Because you were the primary person explaining
- 18 whether it was a good or bad idea?
- 19 A. Others have views, but I certainly played a
- 20 large part in that presentation, yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And you know you didn't provide any Palco
- 22 projections of cash flow or any indications of risks
- associated with that?
- A. That's correct, yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And the reality is immediately after --

- 1 immediately after the change in business, you immediately
- 2 knew there was a problem with the liquidity of Palco?
- 3 A. Yes. Not to be flippant, but throughout the
- 4 course of the bankruptcy there's been a continuing
- 5 concern.
- 6 Q. But -- and you knew that there was a
- 7 substantial risk of non-payment by Palco for logs
- 8 purchased from Scopac between the time that the change in
- 9 business was approved and before the beginning of the
- 10 year?
- 11 A. Yes. By November of that year, Gary was
- 12 informing us that liquidity at Palco was getting very
- 13 tight and that there were issues related to that
- 14 liquidity moving forward.
- 15 Q. And you never told the independent managers
- that there was a substantial risk of non-payment?
- 17 MR. DOREN: Your Honor, I'll object that
- 18 we're now beyond the scope of either direct or redirect
- 19 or cross.
- 20 THE COURT: I think he can finish this
- 21 line of questioning. Go ahead.
- 22 A. I'm sorry. Could you ask the question again?
- 23 Q. Sure. And you never told the independent
- 24 managers that there was a substantial risk of
- 25 non-payment?

- 1 A. That's correct.
- Q. And so they couldn't decide whether to move
- 3 forward with the change in -- the change in business or
- 4 not from that point forward with that information?
- 5 A. They had already made the decision, so what
- 6 they would not have been able to do is re-evaluate that
- 7 decision based on new information.
- 8 Q. And did you see in Mr. Weiss's testimony that
- 9 had he known that there was that significant serious
- 10 risk, he wouldn't have approved it going forward?
- 11 A. I won't attest that those were his exact words,
- 12 but that certainly was, I think, the gist of what he
- 13 said. Yes, sir.
- 14 MR. KRUMHOLZ: Pass the witness, Your
- Honor.
- 16 MR. DOREN: Your Honor, can I ask two
- 17 questions in light of the last line of questioning?
- 18 THE COURT: Well, I think that since they
- 19 called him -- now, you're going to have him on direct, so
- 20 I think that's when you would do that.
- MR. DOREN: Thank you, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: So you may step down. Next
- 23 witness.
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, Toby Gerber on
- 25 behalf of the indenture trustee. The indenture trustee

- 1 calls Jacob Cherner.
- THE COURT: All right.
- 3 (The witness is sworn in.)
- 4 THE COURT: So this is someone who there
- 5 is no proffer?
- 6 MR. GERBER: There is a proffer, Your
- 7 Honor. I believe you received it yesterday, but I have
- 8 another one.
- 9 THE COURT: Oh, okay. It's not in my
- 10 book. Maybe it is, and I just can't find it.
- MR. GERBER: It may not be in the book.
- 12 MR. HOLZER: Your Honor, he was not in the
- original book. It was submitted just yesterday.
- 14 THE COURT: Okay. I know who he is, okay.
- MR. JONES: Mr. Gerber, if you have
- 16 copies.
- 17 JACOB CHERNER,
- having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 19 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. GERBER:
- Q. Mr. Cherner, will you please state your name
- for the record.
- 23 A. Jacob Cherner.
- Q. And how are you employed?
- 25 A. Vice president of Scotia Redwood Foundation.

- 1 MR. NEIER: Your Honor, okay, I did get
- this report, but this is not an expert witness, right?
- MR. GERBER: Correct, Your Honor.
- 4 THE COURT: So you're telling me about his
- 5 proffer?
- 6 MR. GERBER: I just have a couple of
- 7 corrections.
- 8 THE COURT: Okay. You may do that.
- 9 MR. GERBER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Gerber) Mr. Cherner, do you have your
- 11 proffer before you?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. Have you read it?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Is it true and correct in all respects?
- 16 A. There's two typos and a correction to the term
- 17 sheet.
- 18 Q. The first typo is on the second line of
- 19 paragraph two?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And what is that typographical error?
- 22 A. It should say "formally known" instead of
- 23 "formally know."
- Q. We're missing an N there?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Then what is the next correction?
- 2 A. Paragraph four should say "current note
- 3 holdings" instead of just "current holdings."
- 4 O. So it's --
- 5 A. Timber notes.
- 6 Q. Timber notes. In paragraph four of that,
- 7 current holdings refers to just the timber note holdings?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Has the -- attached to the proffer is a
- document called Exhibit A. It's also the indenture
- 11 trustee Exhibit 110, the finding term sheet; is that
- 12 correct?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Has that been amended?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And we've served --
- 17 MR. GERBER: And, Your Honor, I represent
- 18 to the Court that last night we served the amended
- 19 binding term sheet on -- upon all of the parties. And
- we'd like to offer that into evidence as the proffer
- 21 refers to the possibility that it would be amended and
- 22 also it -- during the course of Mr. Cherner's deposition,
- 23 we agreed to certain amendments that were either
- 24 suggested or asked for. We'd like to offer indenture
- 25 trustee Exhibit 207.

- 1 THE COURT: Can I have a copy of it?
- 2 MR. GERBER: Yes, sir.
- 3 THE COURT: So this is not attached to his
- 4 proffer, but now you've got another exhibit.
- 5 MR. GERBER: Exactly.
- 6 THE COURT: If you were redoing the
- 7 proffer, you would put this -- attaching this to the
- 8 proffer.
- 9 MR. GERBER: Exactly.
- 10 MR. JONES: Excuse me. Copies for the
- 11 peanut gallery?
- 12 THE COURT: So is there -- it's not red
- 13 lined?
- MR. GERBER: No, I can go through.
- 15 THE COURT: So tell me what's different.
- 16 MR. GERBER: Okay. Your Honor, in the
- 17 first box, which is entitled Purpose, right after the
- definition of indenture trustee in the middle of that is
- 19 a line seven lines down that ends -- that starts with
- indenture trustee, unquote. There's a new insert. That
- 21 next sentence is new. It reads as follows: "References
- 22 to the indenture trustee herein shall apply to the plan
- agent under the plan to the extent necessary to
- 24 effectuate the intent and purposes of this binding term
- 25 sheet after confirmation of the plan."

- 1 Then at the top of page 2 of 4, there is a 2 new parenthetical at the very end of the ending language 3 at the very top of the parenthetical to read "but in all events, excluding the excluded assets and any proceeds, 5 rents, products and profits of the excluded assets" to make sure we're not getting anything -- Mr. Cherner --6 7 his company is not getting anything from the excluded 8 assets. Next, in section 363, sale and timing, the 9 10 fifth -- at the end of the fifth line down, we deleted the words "and non-appealable order." It used to say 11 12 "final and non-appealable order." It just says "final 13 order confirming the plan." 14 Then there are later on in the middle of 15 that paragraph some deletions of language regarding the 16 timing for the approval of the bids procedure motion so 17 that it now -- there's a lot of language deleted, Your Honor, but it's now intended to make clear that the bid 18
- 21 Then at the end of that same box, section 22 363, sale and timing, we've added language in the fourth 23 to last line, third to last line, and second to last line 24 that reads -- that begins "increment of \$3 million that 25 shall be completed, including entry of a court order

procedures motion needs to be entered no later than 30

days following entry of the confirmation order.

19

20

- 1 approving the sale in form satisfactory to the buyer by
- 2 no later than six months after entry of the confirmation
- 3 order." That's how it now reads with the changes.
- 4 And I believe the last delete is on page 4
- of 5 in the confidentiality section in Subparagraph B.
- 6 We've deleted seven or eight lines that were confusing
- 7 about when the plan agent and indenture trustee shall
- 8 conduct the marketing process. So we've deleted that
- 9 language to hopefully clarify timing and obligations.
- 10 With that, Your Honor, we would offer IT
- 11 Exhibit 207 as the amended binding term sheet.
- 12 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 13 MR. HALE: No, Your Honor. Just for the
- 14 record, there is another change that I noticed last
- 15 night. If you look at the MAE provision --
- 16 MR. GERBER: I didn't know that that
- 17 wasn't in there, but in case it is. Yes, Your Honor, I
- 18 thought that was in the earlier version, but perhaps not.
- 19 In the MAE provision, there was some concern that the
- 20 limitations on the material adverse effect that is
- 21 described in here did not apply to all circumstances.
- 22 And we added the words "in each of the cases one, two and
- three" to make sure it was clear of the intentions of
- 24 Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc. and the indenture
- 25 trustee.

- 1 THE COURT: Any objections? All right.
- 2 It's admitted.
- 3 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, with that, we
- 4 offer Mr. Cherner's testimony and the proffer of Jacob
- 5 Cherner.
- 6 THE COURT: All right.
- 7 MR. GERBER: Oh, Your Honor, one more
- 8 thing. I'd like to introduce to the Court of Jonathan
- 9 Neerman of Hunton & Williams. He's Scotia Redwood
- 10 Foundation, Inc.'s attorney. We're not sure, but in case
- 11 there are any objections on behalf of that company.
- 12 THE COURT: Who's going to cross first?
- Do we have an agreement?
- MR. NEIER: Mendocino. You're up.
- 15 MR. HALE: I'm Brian Hale representing the
- 16 Mendocino Redwood Company.
- 17 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 18 BY MR. HALE:
- 19 Q. Mr. Cherner, you are the president of CSG,
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And CSG is an investment advisor in Beal Bank,
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. You personally are also a lawyer, correct?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. You worked previously in your life as a lawyer
- 3 with Mr. Jenkins -- I'm sorry, Mr. Gerber, didn't you?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. You were at the same law firm as he was,
- 6 weren't you?
- 7 A. For a period of time, yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Beal Bank and the related entities are the
- 9 largest noteholder of the timber notes, correct?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And approximately how much of the timber notes
- do you hold in terms of face value?
- 13 A. \$283 -- or 281 million.
- 14 Q. And about how much percent of the overall
- 15 class, of all the timber notes is that?
- 16 A. Between 37 and 38.
- 17 Q. You've been -- Beal Bank has been -- when I say
- 18 Beal Bank, you understand I'm talking about all the
- 19 entities affiliated with Beal Bank. Do you understand
- 20 that?
- 21 A. Yes, sir, I do.
- 22 Q. And Beal Bank has been active in this
- 23 bankruptcy, hasn't it?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. You are the largest noteholder on the committee

- of noteholders -- or, well, is there a committee of
- 2 noteholders?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. Are you on that committee?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Okay. And you're the largest noteholder on
- 7 that committee obviously since you're the largest
- 8 noteholder, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Now, Beal Bank acquired its position in the
- 11 timber notes over a period of years in the secondary
- 12 market, correct?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And did it purchase about \$100 million
- of those notes in 2001, 2002 from Citibank?
- 16 A. I don't know from whom we purchased them.
- 17 Q. Do you know if Beal Bank purchased those --
- that \$100 million for an average basis in the 60's, low
- 19 60's?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay. As a lawyer, you're familiar with
- 22 contracts, correct?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. You're familiar with bankruptcy
- 25 processes as a result of your work as a lawyer, correct?

- 1 A. Somewhat. Yes, sir.
- Q. You're familiar with corporate identity and
- 3 parents of subsidiaries, correct?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. You're familiar with the concept of limited
- 6 liability at the corporate level?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. You're familiar with guaranty agreements
- 9 and indemnity agreements and things like that?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. Now, focusing specifically on your term
- 12 sheet -- and I might go back and forth. I only had the
- new term sheet late last night, so I kind of got my notes
- on the old one. So if there's a little confusion, just
- 15 let me know, okay?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. The entity that's going to acquire the assets
- is something called Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc.,
- 19 correct?
- 20 A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And that entity -- what is the business of
- 22 Scotia Redwood Foundation?
- 23 A. It's a special purpose vehicle.
- Q. Have -- what generally is the offer designed to
- do, the Exhibit 110 and, I guess, the new one is 207?

- 1 A. I don't have 207 in front of me, Mr. Hale.
- Q. I'm sorry.
- 3 MR. HALE: Toby, do you have another copy?
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) That's the amended offer?
- 5 A. I'm sorry. I just didn't know what you were
- 6 talking about.
- 7 MR. GERBER: May I approach, Your Honor?
- 8 THE COURT: You may.
- 9 MR. HALE: Well, how about I approach?
- 10 THE COURT: Okay. Why don't you approach.
- 11 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 12 Q. (By Mr. Hale) 207, for the record, is the
- 13 amended term sheet, correct?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And when did you send that to Mr. Gerber?
- 16 A. I physically handed it to him last night.
- 17 Q. Okay. Did you negotiate that with him
- 18 beforehand?
- 19 A. After your deposition of me on Wednesday, we
- 20 made changes to accommodate the concerns you raised in my
- 21 deposition.
- Q. Did you discuss those changes with Mr. Gerber
- 23 beforehand, or did you take what I said and go back and
- change it and then hand him a new one?
- 25 A. I believe I discussed to make sure I had all

- the changes that you raised as well as the changes raised
- 2 by counsel for Bank of America and one of the other
- 3 attorneys at the table, Mr. Alan. I don't remember.
- 4 Q. Now, you remember I think at the deposition on
- 5 Wednesday -- it might have been Tuesday. I think it's
- 6 Wednesday. I'm losing track of days, too. I asked you
- 7 to describe what the purpose of the offer was; do you
- 8 remember?
- 9 A. No, sir, I don't. I'll be glad to tell you the
- 10 purpose of the offer is to buy the timberlands.
- 11 Q. Okay. Do you remember telling me that the --
- 12 it was then Exhibit 110, which was a term sheet then --
- 13 that it was an offer to buy the tree farm for \$603
- 14 million?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Does that sound generally consistent of what
- your intent is by purposes of this document?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Okay. You, in fact, want to not sell -- turn
- around and flip and sell the property, but to operate the
- 21 tree farm; isn't that what you told us?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. Okay. What exactly is a tree farm when you use
- 24 that term?
- 25 A. Operating timberlands for tree harvesting.

- 1 Q. And is that the way you contemplate operating
- 2 the Scotia Pacific timberlands if your offer is
- 3 ultimately accepted?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. Okay. If you take a look at -- I guess we can
- focus on 207, which is your amended one.
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Can you briefly describe -- obviously the
- 9 document speaks for itself, but can you briefly describe
- what you're purchasing for your \$603 million?
- 11 A. The assets to be sold on page 1.
- 12 Q. Okay. And the first asset is all owned
- 13 timberlands. Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And the second one is the related timber
- 16 cutting rights. Do you see that? And then it goes on a
- 17 little bit.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Okay. What is your understanding of the Scotia
- 20 Pacific cutting rights as used in this section?
- 21 A. The rights that Scotia, the debtor in
- 22 possession has to cut the trees.
- Q. What's your understanding of what Scotia
- 24 Pacific right to cut trees is?
- 25 A. There are cutting contracts that Scotia Pacific

- 1 has.
- Q. What are those -- I'm sorry, I didn't mean to
- 3 interrupt you.
- A. No, that's fine. They have timber harvest
- 5 plans in place to cut the trees.
- 6 Q. Any other cutting rights you can think of?
- 7 A. No, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. Now, Scotia Redwood Foundation is owned
- 9 ultimately by Beal Financial, and it's in the Beal Bank
- 10 family of companies; is that fair?
- 11 A. Fair.
- 12 Q. And speaking out about Beal Bank as a whole,
- has Beal Bank ever owned and -- owned timberlands before?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And where were those timberlands?
- 16 A. Astonia.
- Q. And Astonia is in western Europe or eastern
- Europe; it's the country over there?
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. As opposed to Astonia, California, I guess.
- 21 And in the United States has Beal Bank ever owned any
- timberlands in the United States?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. Has it ever owned any timberlands that
- 25 constitute a redwood forest?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. Does Beal Bank employ any certified or
- 3 registered foresters?
- 4 A. Not as employees, no, sir.
- 5 Q. Okay. And Scotia Redwood Foundation doesn't
- 6 have any financial statements, does it?
- 7 A. No, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. Does it have any employees? I think you
- 9 said you were an employee of Scotia Redwood Foundation,
- 10 right?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. Are there any other employees of Scotia
- 13 Redwood?
- 14 A. Andy Beal is.
- 15 Q. Now, in connection with its proposed offer and
- 16 its interest in the Scotia assets, has Beal Bank retained
- any timber experts to advise it?
- 18 A. We've had timber experts retained since 2001.
- 19 Q. When we spoke at your deposition the first
- 20 time -- I saw you last week in Dallas too, didn't I?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. The day of your daughter's birthday, if that
- 23 helps you place the time.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And in formulating the offer for -- that's

- 1 contained in this document, has Beal Bank been working
- with the timber harvesting expert or anyone like that?
- 3 A. To formulate this specific offer --
- 4 O. Correct.
- 5 A. -- no, sir.
- 6 Q. No. Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc. is not any
- 7 kind of a tax efficient vehicle to hold timberlands, is
- 8 it?
- 9 A. As you and I discussed at my deposition, tax
- 10 efficient you use in terms of TMO's and things like that?
- 11 Q. It's not a TMO, is it?
- 12 A. No, sir.
- 13 Q. And a TMO is a timber management organization?
- 14 A. I told you then I still don't know what it is,
- 15 but after listening yesterday, I have a better idea. It
- is a sub chapter -- part of a sub chapter S family.
- 17 THE COURT: TMO is part of a subchapter --
- 18 THE WITNESS: No, sir, Scotia Redwood
- 19 Foundation --
- THE COURT: Scotia Redwood acquired the
- 21 sub -- okay.
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) And in a tax structure, is a sub
- 23 chapter S a pass-through entity?
- A. There's no tax at the corporate level.
- 25 Q. Okay. It's not an MLP, though, right, Scotia

- 1 Redwood Foundation?
- A. If it's a master limited partnership?
- 3 Q. Correct.
- 4 A. No, sir.
- 5 Q. And it's not a real estate investment trust, is
- 6 it?
- 7 A. No, sir.
- 8 Q. At the Scotia Redwood Foundation level, no Beal
- 9 Bank entity has guaranteed any of the liabilities of
- 10 Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc.; isn't that correct?
- 11 A. Yes, sir. That is correct.
- 12 Q. And in the event of a breach of any agreement
- 13 or bid or offer or anything like that that's contained in
- Exhibit 207 that might ultimately be accepted, neither
- 15 Mr. Beal or any other Beal Bank entity has agreed orally
- or in writing to guarantee the obligations of Scotia
- 17 Redwood Foundation; isn't that right?
- 18 A. There is no guarantee in place, that is
- 19 correct.
- 20 Q. There's no -- no one has agreed to it, so
- 21 putting aside whether there's an actual guarantee draft,
- there's been no agreement on that subject?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. That's not correct or --
- 25 A. I'm sorry.

- 1 Q. That's fair enough. There has been no
- 2 agreement by anyone to guarantee the obligations of
- 3 Scotia Redwood; isn't that right?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Okay. And currently the assets of Scotia
- 6 Redwood hold Beal Bank's and Andy Beal's timber notes,
- 7 correct?
- 8 A. The Beal affiliates. I've explained to you
- 9 that there's some steps that have to be gone through
- 10 before Andy's personal notes can go in.
- 11 Q. And that transfer hasn't been effectuated yet,
- 12 but that's the intent?
- 13 A. It will be effectuated, yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And it's got a small amount of cash, I
- think you told me, maybe some accounts receivable?
- 16 A. It does.
- 17 Q. Less than a million dollars; isn't that right?
- 18 A. That was my recollection, yes, sir.
- 19 Q. I think it was less than \$100,000, I think, is
- 20 what we talked about at your deposition.
- 21 A. Whatever it was on that day, Mr. Hale.
- Q. Okay. And there's no agreement currently in
- 23 place that those timber notes and cash and AR will stay
- 24 at Scotia Redwood Foundation, say, for example, like next
- 25 week; isn't that right?

- 1 A. No, sir. Actually, I told you at my deposition
- 2 that I would agree for the duration. And I believe the
- 3 new term sheet provides that the notes would remain in
- 4 Scotia Redwood Foundation. And if it doesn't so state, I
- 5 state now and I will agree to make whatever change to the
- 6 term sheet right now that will expressly provide that.
- 7 Q. I didn't mean to interrupt.
- 8 A. That's a very good point. If that change
- 9 wasn't made, that was fatigue on my part that it wasn't
- 10 made. That was the intent, to make that change as well.
- 11 Q. Okay. Looking at 207, do you know if that's in
- 12 there or covered in the changes that Mr. Gerber and, I
- 13 guess, I pointed out earlier?
- 14 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, I'll state for
- 15 the record, I don't think that change came through on the
- 16 changes, but if Mr. Cherner did promise to make it at the
- deposition, then I'll get it.
- 18 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Now, this term sheet, I think
- 19 you and I got together a week -- not even a week ago
- anymore. It was Thursday, last Thursday, correct?
- 21 A. April 3rd. Yes, sir.
- Q. April 3rd. And at that point in time, you
- 23 didn't have a draft of this term sheet, did you?
- A. No, sir, I did not.
- 25 Q. And you hadn't sent a draft of that term sheet

- 1 to the indenture trustee, had you?
- 2 A. No, sir, I had not.
- 3 Q. And you got the term sheet either the next day
- 4 or slightly after our deposition ended; isn't that fair?
- 5 A. Yes, sir, Friday, I believe is when I got it.
- 6 Q. And then you turned around and sent the
- 7 indenture trustee the next day or shortly thereafter;
- 8 isn't that right?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And you negotiated with Mr. Gerber and his firm
- 11 over the weekend, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And you told me at your deposition you probably
- 14 talked to Mr. Gerber and his firm for about two or three
- 15 hours on this; is that fair?
- 16 A. In multiple different conversations it may
- 17 aggregate that. I do not know.
- 18 Q. And then after two or three hours of
- 19 discussions with Mr. Gerber and his firm and the
- indenture trustee representatives, you have an agreement;
- 21 is that right?
- 22 A. No sir, I had several conversations with my own
- 23 counsel, Hunton & Williams.
- Q. I just meant interaction with the indenture
- 25 trustee and that side of the table.

- 1 A. There was also a conversation or two -- two
- 2 conversations between myself and Houlihan Lokey or their
- 3 people at Houlihan Lokey.
- Q. Now, those conversations, you didn't have any
- 5 conversation with Mr. Daniel, did you?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. And, in fact, I think when we talked last week,
- 8 you didn't know who Mr. Daniel was; isn't that right?
- 9 A. I didn't recall the name, no, sir.
- 10 Q. And you've never spoken with Mr. Daniel at
- 11 Houlihan Lokey, have you?
- 12 A. To the best of my knowledge, Mr. Hale, I have
- 13 not.
- Q. Okay. Now focusing specifically on the offer,
- 15 if your offer is accepted and ultimately it results in a
- 16 sale, the timber noteholders aren't going to receive \$603
- 17 million, are they?
- 18 A. The indenture trustee will receive it. If
- 19 there's monies that have to come out for the plan agent
- 20 to pay administrative claims and things like that, net of
- 21 that amount -- those amounts.
- Q. Well, that's what I want to talk about. I want
- 23 to talk about two things. First, you're familiar with
- the indenture trustee's plan in this case, aren't you?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Okay. Did you review it before it was
- 2 submitted when you -- in your capacity as a member of the
- 3 noteholder committee?
- A. I believe I did.
- 5 Q. Okay. And if we can get the disclosure
- 6 statement. And specifically I want to turn to page 83 of
- 7 the disclosure statement, which is a --
- MR. HALE: Your Honor, this is Exhibit 35.
- 9 THE COURT: All right.
- 10 MR. HALE: MMX 35. Can I approach the
- 11 witness?
- 12 THE COURT: You may. So page 83.
- MR. HALE: 83, Your Honor.
- 14 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Before we walk through the
- 15 waterfall, why don't we talk about timing of the offer
- 16 and when it was accepted. If your offer is accepted, you
- 17 would only be obligated to pay \$603 million at the
- 18 earliest six months after a confirmation; isn't that --
- isn't that the timing contemplated? Let me break it down
- 20 a little bit.
- 21 A. Yes, sir. Thank you.
- 22 Q. The way your offer works is there would be a
- confirmation order entered in this case, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And then Beal Bank would put down a deposit

- shortly thereafter, right?
- 2 A. The foundation.
- 3 Q. And then there would be a six-month bidding
- 4 procedure sale process, correct?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And then after that sale process is done, the
- 7 Court approves the sale in an order to your liking -- to
- 8 your approval, correct?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Okay. And when does the sale close? When does
- 11 money change hands?
- 12 A. As soon as possible after that.
- 13 Q. After that. Is it contemplated that it closes
- 14 when the Court confirms the sale process after that six
- 15 months, or is there another period of time after that for
- 16 the sale to close?
- 17 A. As soon as possible after that.
- 18 Q. Okay. So if confirmation is -- if a
- 19 confirmation order is entered about a month from now --
- 20 and I know we can't make a commitment for the Court, but
- just for timing -- about a month from now, then we have
- 22 another six months on the back end, right?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And so the best case scenario is \$603 million
- comes in seven months from now, right?

- 1 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. The
- 2 term sheet does not say that. And it says that no more
- 3 than six months for closing. So to say that it's got to
- 4 take six months is mischaracterizing the term sheet.
- 5 It's just not fair of this witness.
- 6 THE COURT: And it is a bid. Somebody
- 7 could overbid, so it might not be 600. So go ahead.
- 8 Q. (By Mr. Hale) If it's six months, just for
- 9 timing's sake, we can talk about, at the present value
- 10 that \$603 million back to the day compare apples to
- apples, wouldn't you, with an offer on the table today?
- 12 A. Six months was the request at the indenture
- 13 trustees to provide a marketing period. If the indenture
- trustee wants to close this in two months, we're ready to
- 15 close it in two months.
- 16 Q. I guess what I'm saying, though, is --
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, he's interrupting
- 18 the witness. He hasn't finished answering.
- 19 THE COURT: I don't think he did it
- 20 intentionally. It's his personality.
- 21 MR. GERBER: I understand that.
- THE COURT: Just let him take a little
- 23 more time to answer.
- MR. HALE: Okay, Your Honor.
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) Did I interrupt you?

- 1 A. No. Mr. Hale, you and I have been in
- depositions so many times, I think I'm anticipating your
- 3 next question. I apologize. You didn't interrupt me.
- 4 THE COURT: And I thought that was what
- 5 was happening. So go ahead.
- 6 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Okay. But there is a timing
- 7 differential whenever the consideration is received in
- 8 the closing in an offer on the table today, correct?
- 9 A. There will be a time elapse, yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Okay. And so you -- in order to look at a sale
- 11 that would close shortly after confirmation, you would
- 12 have the present value, the consideration you received
- 13 back to basically confirmation. Maybe it's six months.
- 14 Maybe it's whatever sales process takes; isn't that
- 15 right?
- 16 A. The noteholders need to consider the time value
- of money. Is that your question, Mr. Hale?
- 18 Q. No. I guess what I'm trying to say is that the
- 19 distributions -- there's a difference in when anyone
- 20 receives money under your offer and the indenture trustee
- 21 plan and the Mendocino Redwood plan and Marathon plan,
- 22 which would close shortly after confirmation. Is that
- 23 fair?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And in order to compare apples to

- apples, you would have to present value the offer of the
- 2 timing of the consideration?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. Okay. And there's also expenses associated
- 5 with the sale process, aren't there?
- A. Sure. Yes, yes. There would be expenses.
- 7 Q. But we have the plan agent, correct?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. And also, you know, I read this last
- 10 night, too. I think there was another change in here.
- 11 Oh, no. Mr. Gerber pointed it out. That's where I saw
- 12 it. That the plan agent basically will be stepping in
- 13 the shoes of the indenture trustee or it references the
- indenture trustee or now the plan agent afterwards. The
- 15 plan agent is going to be doing that marketing work and
- things like that; is that right?
- 17 A. Yes, sir. The objective here is to give the
- opportunity for there to be an active marketplace testing
- 19 to see what the value of the tree farm is.
- 20 Q. Okay. And the plan agent fee in this case --
- or do you know who Governor Wilson is?
- 22 A. I've never spoken to Governor Wilson. I know
- 23 him, yes, sir.
- 24 Q. It's contemplated he be the plan agent, right?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. And he's going to be paid at a rate of \$150,000
- 2 a month; is that familiar?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. So we've got his fee on it. We also
- 5 have a -- Houlihan Lokey's been retained to help sell the
- 6 assets, too, correct?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And do you contemplate Houlihan Lokey would
- 9 receive some sort of transaction fee for that work in
- 10 marketing and selling the assets?
- 11 A. Mr. Hale, I don't know. I'm almost certain
- 12 that they will charge something for that.
- 13 Q. I think that's probably right. And then
- there's also related professional fees associated with
- 15 closing a transaction and lawyer work and thing like --
- things like that, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. All right. And if you take a look now at the
- 19 disclosure statement, in the document. That's page 83.
- 20 There's a -- there's a waterfall of distributions. Do
- you see that between 83 and 84?
- 22 A. Bottom left page is --
- Q. I'm sorry, look at the top left corner of 83.
- A. Under non-classified claims? Administrative
- 25 claims.

- 1 Q. That's right.
- 2 A. Administrative claims, yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And administrative claims and then comes down
- 4 to tax claims, priority non-tax claims. Do you see that?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Okay. And do you have an understanding of
- 7 which of the claims in this case on these two pages
- 8 between 83 and 84 represent the noteholders' claims? And
- 9 I'll tell you I think it's on page 84, class 2(b).
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. So sitting on top of the noteholders'
- 12 claim before the noteholders get any money, we pay the
- 13 administrative claims which are estimated at 10 million,
- 14 the tax claims which are half a million dollars, priority
- unsecured tax claims, class one, \$96,000. And then we
- come to class 2(a). Do you see that?
- 17 A. Yes, I do.
- 18 Q. Now, do you have any understanding of this
- 19 section? And I don't want to talk about the distribution
- schedule, but do you understand what this is trying to
- 21 capture, what claim this is?
- 22 A. Claims paid ahead of the noteholders.
- 23 Q. Okay. And they're paid out of a separate
- 24 account. It's called the SAR account. And to the extent
- 25 there's not enough in the SAR account, then they're paid

- 1 out of the waterfall?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Okay. And do you know if there's enough money
- 4 in the SAR account to fund that or if there's about a \$9
- 5 million deficit?
- A. I don't know, but I'll take your word for it
- 7 that there is.
- 8 Q. If there's any deficit in this -- in this
- 9 claims, the deck comes out of the consideration before
- 10 the noteholders receive anything, right?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. So out of 603 we have to take \$10 million of
- 13 administrative claims, the half a million dollars of the
- 14 claims up above it, tax claims, the deficiency out of
- this claim, correct?
- 16 A. Mr. Hale, the deficiency out of this claim?
- 17 Q. Any deficiency in the SAR account?
- 18 A. Oh, yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And then we have to pay their plan expenses,
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. So before we hit the amount that the -- and
- then we have the present value issue, correct, because
- 24 the noteholders wouldn't receive any money until after
- 25 the sale closes, correct?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. Do you have any estimate as to the net
- 3 that the noteholders would receive in aggregate if you
- 4 ultimately sell or purchase the assets for \$603 million
- 5 at some point in the future?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. Now let's go specifically to your offer,
- 8 all right, and how it would be financed. And let's go
- 9 specifically to page 2. Hold on. Let me make sure I'm
- on the right -- 207, page 2. At the bottom,
- 11 consideration and deposit. And the last paragraph here
- 12 it says: "The buyer has already arranged for
- 13 approximately 420 million in equity in junior debt from
- 14 related entities." Do you see that?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Let's talk first about that. How much of that
- 17 420 million is in debt?
- 18 A. 195 million.
- 19 Q. And how much of that is in equity?
- 20 A. The balance.
- 21 Q. So that is roughly \$225 million in equity, if I
- 22 did my math right?
- 23 A. Close to that, yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. So we have 420, and we ultimately have a
- 25 603 purchase price, right?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And so we're looking for -- that leaves a
- 3 financing gap, doesn't it?
- 4 A. No, sir.
- 5 Q. Well, where is the difference between 420 and
- 6 603? Where does that money come from?
- 7 A. Either first lien lender or dividends from
- 8 subsidiaries.
- 9 Q. All right. Well, let's talk first about a
- 10 first lien lender, and then we'll talk about dividends
- 11 from subsidiaries. Have you had any conversations with
- 12 the first lien lender in this case or in connection with
- 13 your offer?
- 14 A. Perspective first lien lenders, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And who is that?
- 16 A. Lehman Brothers.
- 17 Q. All right. And do you have a commitment from
- 18 Lehman Brothers that you've accepted to provide that
- 19 first lien financing?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- Q. And, in fact, you have refused to give us
- documents that reflect the correspondence back and forth
- with Lehman; isn't that right?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And we talked about that at your

- deposition, correct?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And even though you produced a couple documents
- 4 last night with this offer, you didn't include the Lehman
- 5 documents, did you?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Other than Lehman, have you talked to any other
- 8 first lien lender?
- 9 A. One phone call yesterday unsolicited in to me,
- 10 yes.
- 11 Q. Okay. That's -- there's no commitment from
- 12 that lender then, is it?
- 13 A. No, sir. I can do it again within the Beal
- 14 families through dividends if we don't get a first lien
- 15 lender in place.
- 16 Q. Okay. So we're looking at 225 million of the
- 17 420 comes from Beal entities. Hold on. Let's take a
- 18 step back for a second.
- 19 Right now in terms of financing, you have
- 20 commitments for junior debt fees of \$195 million; isn't
- 21 that right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And then of the 420 you referenced, we
- 24 decided that 225 either had to come from first lien or
- 25 dividends, you said, correct?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And then we've got another \$203 million
- 3 that has to come from somewhere else also, correct?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Okay. And what is to be the source of that
- 6 \$203 million?
- 7 A. It would either be from dividends or borrowings
- 8 against the timber notes.
- 9 Q. Okay. So that leaves \$428 million that either
- 10 come from Beal or from dividends. Do you see how I added
- 11 that, 225 and 203?
- 12 A. No, Mr. Hale, I don't. But you're close.
- 13 Close enough for our purposes, I think.
- 14 Q. How did I do it wrong? Can you tell me that?
- 15 A. The 195 -- the balance was 195.
- 16 Q. Right.
- 17 A. Then there's availability for there to be a
- 18 \$200 million first lien piece, and the balance of that
- 19 would come from dividends.
- Q. Okay. Well, you don't have a first lien agreed
- 21 to, right?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- Q. Okay. And if you don't ever get a first lien
- agreed to or a commitment or one that you want to take,
- where is the money going to come from?

- 1 A. Increase the size of the dividends.
- Q. Okay. I guess that's what I'm saying.
- 3 A. I'm sorry. I apologize.
- 4 Q. No, no. So we're looking at going potentially
- 5 \$420-odd million coming from Beal, correct?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. An that's in addition to the 195 million in
- 8 junior debt that you've identified, correct?
- 9 A. Right.
- 10 Q. Okay.
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Let's focus first on the 195 piece, okay? Now,
- Scotia Redwood Foundation didn't ever fill out a loan
- 14 request or fill out any documents and give them to any
- bank or anything seeking a loan, did they?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 O. Okay. And, in fact, Scotia Redwood Foundation
- hasn't received from any bank any written document
- 19 commitment, loan agreement, anything like that agreeing
- to lend money into the transaction; isn't that right?
- 21 A. There's no written document, but we have the
- 22 authorities we need to complete the transaction.
- 23 Q. And that authority is based on a -- the bank's
- 24 approval, correct?
- 25 A. The bank's approval for the loan and then the

- 1 board meetings approving the dividends, if necessary.
- Q. When did the board approve the dividends, if
- 3 necessary?
- 4 A. This week on Monday afternoon.
- 5 Q. Is there any written evidence of that?
- 6 A. There are minutes that have not yet been
- 7 circulated and signed.
- 8 Q. You haven't given those to anyone outside of
- 9 Beal, have you?
- 10 A. Mr. Hale, I don't think that they've been
- 11 completed and circulated for signature.
- 12 Q. You're not on the board of directors of Beal
- 13 Financial, are you?
- 14 A. No, sir.
- 15 Q. And is that the board that approved -- would
- have to approve the dividends up?
- 17 A. Each board, Beal Bank, Beal Bank Nevada, and
- 18 Beal Financial Corporation.
- 19 Q. Now, I think I asked you if there was any
- 20 written commitment for the Beal entities to contribute
- 21 into equity of the transaction. Do you remember us
- 22 having that conversation?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And I asked you was there any written agreement
- 25 between Scotia Redwood Foundation on one hand and Beal

- 1 Bank, Beal Bank Nevada, Beal Financial, and Mr. Beal to
- contribute equity to the Scotia Redwood Foundation. Do
- 3 you remember that?
- 4 A. Yes, I do.
- 5 Q. And what is the answer to that question? Is
- 6 there any such written agreement or commitment?
- 7 A. No, sir; there's no written agreement. But I'm
- 8 here to tell you that I have authority necessary to close
- 9 the transaction as I described to you.
- 10 Q. What do you base that authority on?
- 11 A. Be present at board of director meetings and my
- 12 discussions with Andy.
- 13 Q. Now, we also talked about this at your
- 14 deposition, whether or not you had the authority to -- I
- think I used the term "cut a check." Do you remember?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. And you said that you'd have to make a phone
- 18 call, correct?
- 19 A. Yes.
- Q. And to whom would that phone call be?
- 21 A. Andy.
- Q. Mr. Beal, right?
- A. Mr. Beal.
- Q. And Mr. Beal would have to sign off on, you
- 25 know, authorizing any of the funding or any of the -- any

- of the transactions you're talking about; isn't that
- 2 right?
- 3 A. Sure.
- 4 Q. Okay. And Mr. Beal hasn't committed himself in
- 5 writing to do any of that, has he?
- 6 A. There's no written instrument, no, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. Let's go specifically to the loan
- 8 agreements for the two junior debt pieces, the 195 is
- 9 broken down into two pieces, correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And who is the -- who are the two lenders that
- 12 have agreed to contribute that 195 million?
- 13 A. The loan is from Beal Bank and Beal Bank
- 14 Nevada.
- 15 Q. So we have two entities, right?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Beal Bank and Beal Bank Nevada, right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- MR. HALE: Toby, do you have copies of --
- 21 does the witness have a copy of your new exhibits? I've
- got my copy, but that's all I have.
- MR. GERBER: Let me hand them up to him.
- MR. HALE: Does the Court have copies?
- MR. GERBER: No.

- 1 MR. HALE: Your Honor, would you like a
- 2 copy of 205 and 206?
- 3 THE COURT: All right. Are these on the
- 4 exhibit list that were submitted at the beginning of the
- 5 case?
- MR. GERBER: No, Your Honor. These were
- 7 new exhibits circulated last night. I owe the Court an
- 8 updated exhibit list.
- 9 THE COURT: For my sanity's sake and to be
- 10 certain that everybody gets everything admitted that they
- 11 want to, at some time in this trial we'll have a complete
- 12 exhibit list, and we'll go through it. Hopefully you-all
- 13 will go through it and tell me which ones are objected
- 14 to, so that the rest of them can be admitted, and we
- can -- we can rule on those that are objected to.
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) Can you identify --
- 17 THE COURT: And because we're admitting
- 18 some and sort of skipping over others, I just have a
- 19 feeling in the back of my mind that we get to the end of
- 20 this and ones that everybody intended to admit might not
- 21 get admitted. I don't want that to happen.
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) Okay. If you take a look at 205
- and 206, what are these documents?
- 24 A. Beal Bank Nevada executive loan committee
- 25 profile is 205. 206 is Beal Bank executive loan

- 1 committee profile.
- Q. Okay. And these are the only written
- documents, aren't they, that reflect any agreement to
- 4 lend the \$195 million in junior debt to Scotia Redwood
- 5 Foundation?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. If you take a look at -- and I'm
- 8 focusing to start with 205. It's the top of my stack.
- 9 Above the signature pages, the last page, which is BFC
- 10 23 --
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. -- this loan agreement is subject to adequate
- 13 legal documentation. Do you see that?
- 14 A. I can't see where you're laser pointing. Am I
- 15 looking at the screen?
- 16 Q. You can look at the document or the screen.
- 17 A. I'm sorry.
- 18 Q. That's okay. Above the laser pointer.
- 19 A. Yes, I see it.
- Q. And we talked about what is adequate legal
- 21 documentation that's referenced in this agreement or in
- this document?
- 23 A. Credit agreement, note, deed of trust, UCC
- 24 filings, things like that.
- 25 Q. Have any of those documents been drafted?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. Okay. And I also think we talked about that
- 3 one of the conditions in the loan agreements you would
- 4 expect is that the collateral would have to be insured.
- 5 Do you remember that?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with the ability to
- 8 insure the timberlands owned by Scotia Pacific?
- 9 A. No, sir. I thought I said we were going to
- 10 hire consultants to be able to help us out with that, and
- 11 that's what we would have to do, hire a consultant.
- 12 Q. Okay. Is there any regulatory reason why the
- 13 collateral for a loan this size would have to be insured,
- 14 to the best of your knowledge?
- 15 A. I'm not positive about for a tree farm, what
- 16 the insurance requirements are, Mr. Hale. I don't know.
- Q. But for a -- from a regulatory perspective,
- 18 might there be a regulatory reason why the bank would
- 19 have to have insurance on the collateral?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. Okay. And what's that regulatory reason?
- 22 That's a bad question. I'll move on. You haven't tried
- 23 to purchase any of that insurance or investigate it yet,
- 24 whether you can get that insurance, have you?
- 25 A. Not on the tree farm.

- 1 Q. Okay. Now, it is also conditioned on board of
- director concurrence. Do you see that?
- 3 A. Yes, I do.
- 4 Q. And has that board of director -- has the board
- 5 of directors concurred?
- 6 A. Yes, sir, that's the signature lines beneath.
- 7 O. So this is -- this is the -- this is also a
- 8 board meeting? Oh, I see. So there it is right there?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. So there's an approval at the top and then
- 11 there's a separate way that they would concur?
- 12 A. A recommendation approval and concurrence, yes,
- 13 sir.
- Q. Now, moving off the 195 piece, let's go to the
- 15 next piece, which would be the first lien piece. Is it
- 16 your --
- 17 MR. GERBER: Just a second. You've
- 18 questioned him about the documents. Do you want to move
- 19 for admission?
- MR. HALE: No. If you want them. I got
- 21 them last night at 12:30. I don't know what they are.
- 22 They're redacted. They're --
- MR. GERBER: He's now testified as to the
- 24 documents.
- 25 THE COURT: Any objections to the

- 1 admission of these two documents?
- MR. NEIER: I don't know why Mr. Hale's
- 3 examination is being interrupted by Mr. Gerber.
- THE COURT: That's an objection? We'll
- 5 move on.
- 6 MR. FIERO: I would also object on two
- 7 pieces. One, this document is redacted, and we don't
- 8 know why. And it doesn't appear to be complete. You see
- 9 there's a reference to an exhibit. I don't believe the
- 10 exhibit has been included.
- MR. NEIER: DCF analysis seems --
- 12 THE COURT: We're not going to argue the
- 13 admissibility of the document right now. Just continue
- 14 with your -- we'll see where we are at the end.
- Q. (By Mr. Hale) There's an Exhibit A that's
- referenced here. Do you see that, a DCF analysis?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Have you given that to anybody outside in the
- 19 context of this case? Have you produced that document?
- 20 A. I've only given it to my counsel.
- Q. And if you look back in here, there's a series
- 22 of redactions in this document or stuff that's blacked
- out, to say. What stuff is blacked out, or what
- 24 material, what language is blacked out?
- 25 A. Material related to our valuation of the

- 1 collateral.
- Q. Okay. Take a look at this line right here.
- 3 Based on -- something, that's blacked out. Do you see
- 4 that referencing the MMCAs. This is in the middle of --
- 5 A. Yes. Yes, sir. I'm here with you.
- 6 Q. All right. Just so everyone is on the same
- 7 page, that's at BFC 22, probably the -- I guess it's the
- 8 last text in the paragraph. It's talking about the
- 9 MMCAs, right?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And it says there's approximately 7,600 acres
- in the MMCAs. Do you know if that's right?
- 13 A. As I look at it right here, no, sir, I don't.
- Q. Okay. And then you come down and say based on
- 15 something that's blacked out. Do you see that?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Is that information that's redacted because of
- 18 a valuation reason?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. Keep that -- hold that place in mind
- 21 because we'll come back to that place in just a second.
- 22 If you go back up to the description of the collateral
- 23 for this, and that's at the bottom of page 1 of the
- 24 document --
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. -- it says a second lien on assets and -- then
- 2 it's got a pretty lengthy description of assets after
- 3 that. Do you see that?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. It carries over to page 2. The offer, on the
- 6 other hand, has a series of excluded assets, though,
- 7 doesn't it?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And this collateral description in the loan
- document is broader than the collateral actually being
- 11 purchased by Scotia Redwood Foundation in your term
- 12 sheet, isn't it?
- 13 A. It's been a while since I compared the two,
- 14 Mr. Hale. I'm sorry.
- 15 Q. Page 2 of your offer there's a title that says
- 16 Excluded Assets. Do you see that?
- 17 A. Yes, I do.
- 18 O. And the first one is cash?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Then there's a reference to the Headwaters
- 21 litigation which we'll get to later. Do you see that?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. There's no reference to excluded assets in the
- collateral profile that was approved by the bank,
- 25 correct?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And, in fact, since the bank has made these
- 3 approvals, you've changed the scope of the excluded
- 4 assets, haven't you?
- 5 A. Yes, sir, I have.
- 6 Q. Okay. Has the bank signed off on any change
- 7 for exclusion of assets?
- 8 A. Not yet.
- 9 Q. Okay. Now, Scotia Redwood Foundation also had
- 10 to obtain board approval from its board to seek the
- 11 financing, correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. Okay. And there's one document that reflects
- that board approval, too, correct?
- 15 A. So far as I know.
- 16 Q. And you gave me that document on Tuesday or
- 17 Wednesday, whenever it was when I saw you in Corpus last.
- 18 MR. HALE: And, Your Honor, this is a
- 19 document that was given in deposition, and I didn't have
- 20 it on our exhibit list or anything like that. So it's a
- 21 new number. We're going to make it MMX 71.
- THE COURT: Okay.
- MR. HALE: Can I approach, Your Honor?
- THE COURT: You may.
- 25 MR. HOLZER: Are you going to circulate

- 1 that?
- 2 MR. HALE: It was at the deposition. I
- 3 mean, I don't -- I don't have a problem doing it. We'll
- 4 put it up on the Elmo.
- 5 MR. HOLZER: Thank you.
- 6 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Have you seen this document
- 7 before, Mr. Cherner?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. It looks familiar to you, doesn't it?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And it looks remarkably similar to the loan
- approvals that are 205 and 206, doesn't it?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. This document is also pretty heavily
- 15 redacted, isn't it?
- 16 A. Yes, it is.
- 17 Q. And if you take a look at page 2 of the
- document, which is BFC 009, do you see that page?
- 19 A. Yes, I do.
- 20 Q. And if you take a look at the paragraph that
- 21 relates to the MMCAs, I guess I'm showing -- I'm tipping
- 22 my hand here as this is my notes on the document. This
- is the same paragraph that appears in the loan approvals,
- doesn't it? For example, you take a look at 205, that
- 25 paragraph.

- 1 A. Yes, sir, I do see that it is the same.
- Q. And the last sentence of this document is the
- 3 same as the last sentence of the loan approval, right?
- 4 And I'm going to fold this up and I guess -- that's the
- 5 loan approval there. Same paragraph, same language,
- 6 isn't it?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And because of the redaction now, I guess we
- 9 can see what was redacted out of the loan approval, can't
- 10 we?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And what was redacted was "on public testimony
- 13 from the timber noteholders appraiser." Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. Is that something that's related to
- 16 valuation?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Is that why that was redacted in the loan
- document and not in the board minutes?
- 20 A. It should have been redacted in both places
- 21 together with the dollar amount.
- 22 Q. And I guess what were your instructions then to
- 23 the people who were taking information out that you
- 24 didn't give to me? What did you tell people what
- 25 information to redact?

- 1 A. I'm sorry, Mr. Hale. I understand the question
- 2 now. Anything related to how we valued the timberlands
- 3 needed to come out. How we arrived at our bid needed to
- 4 come out and anything that would identify any other
- 5 potential lender and the terms and conditions of that
- 6 loan.
- 7 Q. Okay. If you take a look then at the Scotia
- 8 Redwood Foundation board approval, which I think is a
- 9 document that is my MMX 71 that I passed out earlier.
- 10 And the contemplation for this is that there'll be a
- first lien term loan. Do you see that, of \$200 million?
- 12 A. I do.
- 13 Q. And then a second term loan of -- of a second
- loan of 194.6. Do you see that?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Okay. That is an aggregate of \$395 million of
- 17 debt?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. That's okay. You and I spent a lot of time
- 20 talking to one another. That's roughly \$395 million of
- 21 debt in your offer, correct?
- 22 A. Potentially.
- 23 Q. That's how you would finance it potentially?
- 24 A. The banks decided to get approval for a second
- 25 lien debt. You can always move it up to first lien and

- add more equity as opposed to try to having it approved
- 2 as a first lien and then try to push it down and be a
- 3 second.
- 4 Q. But as contemplated by Scotia Redwood
- 5 Foundation, you're looking at \$395 million in debt; isn't
- 6 that right?
- 7 A. Potentially. It depends how that first lien
- 8 debt is priced.
- 9 Q. Is that an efficient -- is that an appropriate
- 10 capital structure for an entity owning the Scotia
- 11 timberlands, roughly two-thirds debt, one-third equity?
- 12 A. It depends what the pricing of the debt is
- 13 going to be.
- Q. Okay. But it doesn't -- you don't think there
- 15 has to be more equity cushion or anything like that, just
- so long as the debt is reasonable?
- 17 A. Well, it needs to cover.
- 18 Q. And did you calculate a series of coverage
- 19 ratios?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. And you redacted that from this document,
- 22 correct? That's what you include in your valuation
- 23 materials?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. So putting aside the commitments that we've

- 1 looked at that are the 195 junior debt -- well, let's go
- back to coverage ratio and interest.
- Now, because the timberlands don't have a lot
- 4 of operations, their primary method of generating cash is
- 5 to harvest and sell timber, correct?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Okay. So in order to project out what your
- 8 coverage would be, you had to come up with an income
- 9 number, right?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. What does the income depend on if you own the
- 12 Scotia timberlands?
- 13 A. Harvesting trees and cost of harvesting trees,
- 14 price of the lumber.
- 15 O. Let's focus first on harvest rates. Did you
- 16 develop a series of schedules of harvest rates for the
- 17 Scotia timberlands?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay. And that was done internally at Beal
- 20 Bank, right?
- 21 A. Well, it had been generated over a number of
- years, Mr. Hale, starting in '01, and then marching
- 23 forward every year thereafter by outside consulting firms
- starting in the summer of '01, three different firms and
- 25 a review firm, and then our own internal modeling

- 1 annually thereafter.
- Q. When did you begin your internal model? When
- 3 did sort of that become in-house at Beal Bank as opposed
- 4 to what the consultants had said?
- 5 A. We spent probably summer of '01 to October of
- 6 '03, maybe the end of '03 working with outside
- 7 consultants.
- 8 Q. And after that, the internal modeling on
- 9 harvest rate, harvest schedules, things like that has all
- 10 been done in-house at Beal Bank?
- 11 A. Predominantly.
- 12 Q. And who's the individual at Beal Bank who's
- done most of that work?
- 14 A. The person today, Mr. Hale?
- 15 Q. Yes.
- 16 A. James Erwin.
- 17 Q. And did Mr. Erwin do the harvest rate modeling
- that was used in connection with your offer?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. Is Mr. Erwin a certified Forester?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- 22 Q. Has he ever been to Scotia and the Scotia
- 23 property?
- 24 A. I don't believe so.
- 25 Q. Does he have any forestry or timber background?

- 1 A. I don't believe so.
- 2 Q. Do you know that if the harvest rate that
- 3 you've used to project, generate cash to cover the debt,
- 4 is achievable?
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And what do you base that on?
- 7 A. It's well within parameters of what are
- 8 currently being and have been harvested by the company
- 9 prior to this time.
- 10 Q. What sorts of information? I mean, what did
- 11 you base it on that you could achieve the harvest rate
- that you projected? What told you that?
- 13 A. We had publicly available information. I don't
- 14 know who else Mr. Erwin would have spoken to, and we feel
- 15 comfortable we've achieved harvesting rights today.
- 16 Q. I guess to be a little more -- who have you
- 17 spoken to about the harvest rates imbedded in your --
- imbedded in your model or your forecasts?
- 19 A. James Erwin and Steve Harvey and Andy Beal.
- 20 Q. I know who Andy Beal is. I know Mr. Harvey.
- 21 Who's -- I'm sorry, I know who Mr. Erwin is. Who's Steve
- 22 Harvey?
- 23 A. He was working on this matter also.
- Q. He's a Beal Bank employee, right?
- 25 A. CSG, but I'm not going to split hairs. For the

- 1 record, it would be CSG, but if we're saying the Beal
- 2 family, I don't want to slow it down.
- 3 Q. He's in the Beal family?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. That's what I meant. I appreciate that. And
- 6 have you done any outside -- well, let me ask you another
- 7 question. Have you seen -- have you heard the name James
- 8 Fleming?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Okay. Have you -- before you put in your bid,
- 11 you sent a letter to Houlihan Lokey back in January,
- 12 didn't you?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. And Houlihan Lokey letter had the same number,
- 15 \$603 million in it, right?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. And when you made the \$603 million number in
- 18 your letter or your offer or whatever we want to call
- 19 that January letter, had you seen Mr. Fleming's harvest
- 20 schedules?
- 21 A. I'm not sure if I had or not, Mr. Hale.
- Q. You didn't premise your \$603 million offer on
- 23 Mr. Fleming's harvest schedules, did you?
- 24 A. No.
- Q. You didn't premise that on Mr. Fleming's

- discounted cash flow or cash flow modeling, had you?
- 2 A. No.
- 3 Q. Did you ask Houlihan Lokey or discuss with
- 4 Houlihan Lokey Fleming's cash flows?
- 5 A. I'm sure people on my team did. I don't recall
- 6 me being on the phone excessively.
- 7 Q. As you sit here today, do you know how your
- 8 harvest projections related to Mr. Fleming's?
- 9 A. Not off the top of my head, no.
- 10 Q. Do you have a general idea?
- 11 A. If you tell me what his are, to remind me,
- 12 refresh me, I'll be glad to give you some indication.
- 13 Q. Well, I'm focused a little bit more on an issue
- 14 that -- you didn't develop your harvest and modeling in
- 15 connection with Mr. Fleming's harvest and modeling, did
- 16 you?
- 17 A. No, sir.
- 18 Q. And your cash flow schedule or timing could be
- completely different than Mr. Fleming's, correct?
- 20 A. It could be.
- 21 Q. Did you ever discuss that with Houlihan Lokey
- about the comparison of your cash flow modeling to the
- 23 Fleming cash flow modeling?
- 24 A. No, sir.
- 25 Q. Now, Beal Bank itself wouldn't operate the

- 1 timberlands, right?
- 2 A. We would -- the Scotia Redwood Foundation would
- 3 operate them.
- Q. I apologize. Scotia Redwood Foundation -- I
- 5 meant the Beal Bank family.
- 6 A. Right.
- 7 Q. Scotia Redwood Foundation, has it ever operated
- 8 timberlands before?
- 9 A. No, sir, it hasn't.
- 10 Q. Okay. How would you go about operating the
- 11 timberlands?
- 12 A. We'd get -- hire the consultants we need and
- 13 the employees that are there, retain those employees.
- 14 Q. So is it contemplated Scotia Redwood Foundation
- 15 is going to hire up a bunch of people and actually have
- 16 an office out in Scotia and run the timberlands?
- 17 A. We hadn't decided whether it would be Scotia
- 18 Redwood Foundation proper with an office out there
- 19 running it, or whether there would be an office out there
- 20 independent of the one we have in Dallas.
- 21 Q. Now, I thought we talked at your deposition a
- 22 couple of days ago and last week, that you would hire and
- work with a timberland operator, experienced operator?
- A. That's correct.
- Q. Has that plan changed?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. Okay. You still contemplate joint venturing or
- 3 partnering or hiring that timber operator to tell you how
- 4 to work the Scotia Pacific lands?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Have you talked to any of those operators in
- 7 the last six months?
- 8 A. I don't think I've spoken with the operators we
- 9 had in mind since the October time frame.
- 10 Q. You didn't talk to them in connection with your
- 11 January letter to Houlihan Lokey, did you?
- 12 A. No.
- 13 Q. And you didn't talk to them in connection with
- 14 your most recent term sheet, have you?
- 15 A. No, sir.
- 16 Q. So you haven't gotten the benefit of those
- 17 operators inside as to whether your harvest schedules and
- 18 modeling is accurate or appropriate, have you?
- 19 A. Sure, in the past we have.
- 20 Q. I'm talking about specifically for this type
- of -- for this offer. You didn't say, can we make it
- 22 this way; is our plan reasonable? Did you call them up
- and ask them that?
- A. No. We had a number of discussions with them
- before, and this is well within those parameters.

- 1 Q. So the most recent modeling you've done to
- 2 support this offer is based on historic modeling you've
- 3 done over a series of years, right?
- 4 A. Seven years.
- 5 Q. Okay. Has the Scotia timberlands productivity
- 6 changed over the last seven years?
- 7 A. Sure.
- 8 Q. Have the regulatory environment changed in that
- 9 time period?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. And you've updated your models to
- 12 account for that, correct?
- 13 A. We've reduced harvesting rates and updated the
- 14 modeling, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And that was done by a Beal Bank individual,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Now, the offer in -- that's embodied in 207 is
- only for the Scotia Pacific assets, right? You can take
- 20 a look at 207.
- 21 A. I'm sorry. One second, Mr. Hale.
- 22 Q. Assets to be sold.
- 23 A. Yes, sir. That's correct.
- Q. This is a long way of saying --
- 25 A. I'm sorry, I'm switching between glasses and

- 1 not glasses.
- Q. You're not interested in -- you don't
- 3 contemplate purchasing the mill pursuant to this term
- 4 sheet, do you?
- 5 A. No, sir.
- 6 Q. And you don't contemplate purchasing any of the
- 7 assets that are currently at Palco, do you, in this
- 8 offer?
- 9 A. Not in this offer.
- 10 Q. Okay. And do you have any idea who you're
- 11 going to sell -- if you buy this -- if you purchase this
- 12 Scotia timberlands, have you committed to sell the mill
- logs from the Scotia timberlands?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And the indenture trustee plan says that the
- 16 purchaser will commit to sell 40 percent of the logs to
- the Palco mill, correct?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Is that currently your contemplation? Do you
- intend to sell 40 percent of your logs to Palco mill?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- Q. Okay. How much do you intend to sell?
- A. Not less than 50.
- Q. That was in your January letter, right?
- 25 A. I don't know if it was in the January letter or

- 1 the March letter, Mr. Hale.
- Q. It's not -- that agreement is not reflected in
- 3 this term sheet, right?
- A. Oh, is the percentage cutting?
- 5 Q. Right.
- A. No, sir. I believe that's part of the plan as
- 7 well as indenture trustee plan. You make a great point.
- 8 I'll add that to the term sheet.
- 9 Q. Okay. And -- but in any event, the 50 percent
- 10 is the maximum that you would be required to sell to
- 11 Palco -- required to sell to the Palco mill, right?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. You would retain the freedom to sell 50 percent
- of your logs to another mill, right?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And have you drafted any log supply agreement
- 17 reflecting this understanding?
- 18 A. There was a log supply agreement in the works
- 19 between the indenture trustee and the Palco Mendocino --
- 20 excuse me, Marathon, someone on that side. I don't know
- 21 that it's been in final form yet. And I haven't seen it
- in months.
- Q. Okay. You didn't review it in connection with
- 24 this offer, did you?
- 25 A. No, sir.

- 1 Q. Okay. And what price would you agree to sell
- logs to the Palco mill if you owned the Scopac assets?
- 3 A. Market price.
- Q. And how do you define market price?
- 5 A. Palco and the foundation need to agree on the
- 6 price for the timberlands.
- 7 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, may I approach
- 8 the witness to give him some water?
- 9 THE COURT: You may.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 11 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Now, I think we were talking
- 12 before about how the log supply agreement would work and
- 13 the market price. What would be the term of the
- 14 agreement that you would agree to sell the logs to the
- 15 Palco mill?
- 16 A. Mr. Hale, can you help me out and repeat the
- 17 question, please.
- 18 O. Sure.
- 19 A. I'm sorry.
- 20 Q. How would you calculate the price under the
- 21 potential log supply agreement?
- 22 A. There was discussion about either standard
- board equalization pricing or market pricing. And if
- that couldn't be determined, we would go to some third
- 25 party to set the pricing.

- 1 Q. And now you're talking about a log supply
- 2 agreement that you haven't seen in a long time. This is
- 3 the Palco/MRC/Marathon?
- A. I saw a number of -- I saw a bullet point
- 5 framework of it and a draft of it in the December time
- 6 frame?
- 7 Q. I'm going to ask you a slightly different
- 8 question. If you owned the assets, and have you thought
- 9 about how you're going to price any logs you sell to the
- 10 Palco mill?
- 11 A. I want the Palco mill to buy as many logs as
- 12 possible. I want to be competitive with them.
- 13 Q. My question is, how would you price those logs
- you sell to the Palco mill?
- 15 A. We compare it to market indices of prices of
- 16 redwood and Douglas Fir in the marketplace, see what that
- 17 pricing would yield.
- 18 Q. Do you know what those market indices are?
- 19 A. In the 800 and the 220 range.
- Q. Well, what is the name of the indices? What
- indices are you referring to? Let's start there.
- 22 A. Well, actually I'm far more familiar with our
- 23 modeling, but the standard board of equalization pricing
- is what I was referring to. I apologize.
- 25 Q. That's fair. And when you say 800 to 220, what

- were you referring to?
- A. Redwood versus Douglas Fir.
- 3 Q. And so the 800 price you referenced was a
- 4 current redwood price, or what was 800 when you said
- 5 that?
- A. Yes, sir. That was close to it.
- 7 Q. And 220 was -- was what?
- 8 A. The Douglas Fir number we used. What I gave
- 9 you was market indications I got, not what we used in our
- 10 modeling.
- 11 Q. Where did you get those market indications; do
- 12 you remember?
- 13 A. James told me what the standard board of
- 14 equalization pricing was that he got.
- 15 Q. All right. Have you discussed your proposed
- 16 harvest plans? Well, let's take a step back about your
- 17 harvest plan and scheduling. Have you had access to the
- 18 company's GIS data?
- 19 A. We have not accessed company's data.
- 20 Q. Do you know -- have you looked at individual
- 21 stands or harvesting units or anything like that?
- 22 A. Not to my knowledge, no, sir.
- 23 Q. Okay. And do you know in your modeling for
- 24 your harvesting, have you considered the various
- 25 regulatory constraints on harvesting in a timber -- in

- 1 the Scopac timberlands?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. How did you account for those?
- 4 A. We had --
- 5 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. I've
- 6 kind of been patient about this, but this gentleman is a
- 7 bidder. He doesn't have to go into all of his thought
- 8 processes on how he calculated his bid and all that came
- 9 to that amount. He's here to tell the court he's got a
- 10 bid. He's going to comply with the regulations as set
- 11 forth in his proffer. Now we're getting into competitive
- 12 information. Mr. Hale represents a competing plan
- 13 proponent, competing bidder for this property, and I
- don't think it's fair to make him open his kimono and
- show everything how he calculated his bid.
- 16 MR. HALE: Your Honor, I'm not looking
- 17 to -- I haven't asked him what his harvest rate schedule
- 18 is. I haven't asked him any of that kind of information.
- MR. GERBER: Yes, you have.
- MR. HALE: What I want to know is how can
- 21 he represent -- exactly what Mr. Gerber said, if he will
- 22 comply with all environmental and regulatory reasons
- 23 based on what his model is. He can't just --
- 24 THE COURT: I will give him some latitude
- 25 to question him about the environmental and the

- 1 regulations and how -- whether he can comply with the
- 2 regulations. But go ahead, I agree that we're not going
- 3 to get into the details of this -- of his confidential
- 4 information, but to the extent that this is being used as
- 5 a valuation of the property.
- 6 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, we're not asking
- 7 as a valuation. We're just trying to show it as a bid.
- 8 They can question --
- 9 THE COURT: I thought your expert -- I had
- 10 value efforts on real estate that have used the three
- 11 methods of valuation over and over to the point that I
- 12 don't even allow them to testify about that anymore. I
- 13 know there are three valuations, but we now have a forth
- one, potential bids. So I don't know -- I mean, there is
- 15 some -- there is a -- there has been some issues raised
- in that area. To the extent that you don't want me to
- 17 consider any of those bids as evidence of value, then I
- agree with you that we should not go into all that other
- 19 stuff.
- MR. GERBER: What we would like to show,
- 21 Your Honor -- if Mr. Neier will let me speak. What we're
- 22 trying to show is that --
- THE COURT: And I didn't try to belittle
- 24 the point because as a practical matter, serious bids are
- 25 relevant information. Nobody believes that serious bids

- 1 aren't relevant information, but they're not part -- I
- 2 mean, so in any event, but it seems to me that though
- 3 your expert was relying a lot on those bids.
- 4 MR. GERBER: Well, Your Honor, he did not
- 5 rely on this particular bid. Mr. Cherner --
- 6 THE COURT: Wait a second. There were
- 7 three bids, and this is one of them.
- 8 MR. GERBER: No.
- 9 THE COURT: Now, this one has been refined
- 10 and has now become a serious --
- 11 MR. GERBER: I'm sorry. Your Honor is
- 12 correct, except that we're offering this --
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: Can I just make one
- 14 comment? From an evidentiary perspective, Your Honor, we
- 15 don't control Mr. Cherner or the related Beal entities.
- 16 It is a fact that there is a bid, and our witness has
- 17 taken that into consideration. That does not open --
- that opens up our witnesses to reliance on whatever he
- 19 saw. It does not open up Beal.
- 20 THE COURT: Right. I agree with you. I
- 21 agree with you. And that's what I said.
- MR. KRUMHOLZ: So in that context, we
- 23 can't waive Beal's confidentiality.
- 24 THE COURT: I can't confirm a plan -- even
- 25 if it's otherwise confirmable, I don't believe that

- 1 you're capable of complying with the regulations of the
- 2 state of California. Can you agree with that?
- 3 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, I agree, Your
- 4 Honor, the --
- 5 THE COURT: So I'll allow some further --
- 6 some further questioning in this area.
- 7 MR. NEIER: Your Honor, David Neier from
- 8 Marathon. Can I get into this one?
- 9 THE COURT: We're going on.
- MR. GERBER: No, Your Honor --
- 11 MR. NEIER: Your Honor, this is critical
- 12 for us. You know, I gave you a chance to speak.
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, just one thing,
- 14 please.
- MR. NEIER: What is this?
- 16 MR. GERBER: Excuse me, Your Honor. This
- is a matter of ethics situation. Mr. Neier has a
- 18 conflict of interest and before he --
- MR. NEIER: What conflict do I have?
- 20 MR. GERBER: I'll be glad to voir dire the
- 21 witness on it, Your Honor, but Mr. Neier has now come up.
- We didn't expect him to speak against CSG. We're
- 23 surprised that he's going to speak against Beal. But if
- 24 he is, then I want to voir dire the witness to prove up
- 25 that Mr. Neier and CSG have a conflict.

```
1 MR. NEIER: Well, I'm not aware of that
2 conflict, so --
3 MR. GERBER: Well, I just need to --
```

MR. NEIER: But meanwhile, may I be heard

- 5 finally and may Mr. Gerber let me be heard?
- 6 THE COURT: Hold it. I know that, you
- 7 know, we've been here for a while, but this is still a
- 8 civilized -- this is still a civilized courtroom
- 9 situation. So let's --

4

- 10 MR. NEIER: Judge, the real question with
- 11 respect to -- before the Court --
- 12 THE COURT: Go ahead.
- 13 MR. NEIER: The real question which, you
- 14 know, frankly Marathon has separate interests. Marathon
- 15 has separate interests if the noteholders' plan is
- 16 confirmed obviously. It's a creditor and its collateral
- 17 will be affected if the noteholder is concerned. So I do
- 18 want to question the witness. But with respect to this
- 19 question of valuation, there is an issue here which --
- 20 and I'm willing to discuss how the competitive analysis
- 21 that may have been made by Beal can be tested. But the
- issue for me is if Mr. -- if Mr. Beal is bidding more
- 23 than he believes is the fair market value for these
- 24 assets. In other words, if it is a defensive bid, that
- 25 is something the Court needs to know in determining what

- 1 the fair market value bid is.
- THE COURT: We've gotten far away from the
- 3 questions that were being asked, though. He was just
- 4 asking about his ability to obtain regulatory --
- 5 MR. NEIER: And Mr. Gerber stood up and
- 6 said --
- 7 THE COURT: I said he could ask those
- 8 questions.
- 9 MR. NEIER: Right, I understand, but --
- 10 THE COURT: So are you trying to talk me
- 11 out of that?
- MR. NEIER: No, absolutely not.
- 13 THE COURT: Then let's move on. Let's get
- 14 these -- I agree also that he has a point about getting
- 15 into -- I mean, you know, there are any number of issues
- 16 that could be raised as to the quality of the bid. I
- 17 agree.
- 18 MR. NEIER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- MR. FIERO: Your Honor, John Fiero for the
- 20 committee. The committee has a special interest in
- 21 making sure that whatever outcome comes out of this
- hearing, that it is truly and absolutely feasible. The
- 23 committee does not want to see in the future any portion
- of this forest back in bankruptcy. So the committee
- 25 believes that the valuation process, the deciding how

- 1 much to bid or the basis on which one decides what they
- think they're going to harvest is completely relevant.
- 3 THE COURT: Those are standard bankruptcy
- 4 issues. And I agree with you, you have an interest in
- 5 that. I have an interest in that. Hopefully, everyone
- 6 in this room has an interest in a confirmable plan that
- 7 will not be followed by reorganization, all those
- 8 standards things that are in 1129.
- 9 MR. FIERO: Yes, Your Honor. My concern
- is that we've seen documents on the screen which are
- 11 blacked out. The justification has been made that they
- somehow relate to valuation, and, therefore, it's
- appropriate to black them out. It may be appropriate to
- 14 make them confidential in some way, but it is not
- 15 possible, Your Honor, for this court to render a
- 16 feasibility finding in connection with the Scopac plan if
- 17 this is to be the stalking horse bid without an
- 18 understanding of how much this buyer thinks they're going
- 19 to take out of that forest, what price they think they're
- going to get for the wood, and whether or not they're
- going to be able to service the debt that they project
- imposing on the forest. And so I ask that the question
- of whether or not these redactions are appropriate be
- 24 perhaps revisited, but certainly not ruled upon. The
- 25 notion that valuation --

- 1 THE COURT: Well, nobody is asking to rule
- on the redactions. Now you're asking that they deliver
- 3 the documents without the redactions?
- 4 MR. FIERO: I think within certain
- 5 confidentiality bounds, that's absolutely appropriate,
- 6 Your Honor.
- 7 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, may I be heard?
- 8 THE COURT: You may.
- 9 MR. GERBER: The indenture trustee plan
- 10 that we're here about is a plan that calls for a market
- 11 sale of the property. Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc.
- 12 has come forward with an offer to the indenture trustee.
- 13 There's been denials and objections to our plan that it's
- not feasible because it can't be a market -- there can't
- 15 be a marketing of this property and a sale to a bidder.
- 16 We're not seeking at this point to suggest
- 17 that this is going to be the winning bid, okay? We're
- 18 just trying to show the court that there is a stalking
- 19 horse bidder out there who's willing to pay value. He's
- 20 made -- how he made up his mind as to the value, if he's
- 21 right, wrong, or otherwise, is his business and would be
- 22 the business of this Court when there's a sale process
- 23 going on in terms of selecting the highest and best
- 24 bidder.
- 25 We're trying to show that this party has

- 1 come forward with \$603 million of cash. Where he got the
- 2 cash from, as long as he didn't steal it, is not the
- 3 business of the competing bidders. The people who are
- 4 asking this question are MRC and Marathon. They're the
- ones that want to compete. They're trying to chase Beal
- 6 away from the process. They're trying to chase Scotia
- 7 Redwood Foundation, Inc. away from the process. That's
- 8 all this is.
- 9 MR. NEIER: Your Honor, that's an untrue
- 10 statement where a significant creditor owed \$160 million
- 11 in this case. And what we want to know is, is this
- 12 witness doing a round trip transaction taking money of
- which he's going to get 40 percent back from because he's
- 14 a significant creditor in this case, and whether this is
- 15 a defensive bid. This guy bid on -- he made a one-page
- 16 letter on January 30th. That was the day the plans were
- 17 due.
- 18 And then he comes to this court with a
- 19 four-page term sheet. This is a significant creditor
- that's been involved in this case since 2001, and you're
- 21 telling me this is not a defensive bid. It obviously is.
- 22 That's relevant for this court to determine whether this
- 23 bid is nothing more than a round trip transaction. It
- 24 does not establish fair market value and will not be good
- for a market test.

- MR. GERBER: We're not trying to suggest
- 2 that.
- 3 THE COURT: Okay. I thought that I had
- 4 already ruled that he can ask some questions further
- 5 about their ability to meet the regulatory requirements
- 6 of running a forest.
- 7 MR. HALE: Your Honor, after that, is my
- 8 objection overruled?
- 9 THE COURT: I'm not going through the need
- 10 to produce unredacted documents, any of that. Those are
- 11 not before me. Let's move on. Let's try to get this
- 12 witness handled.
- MR. HALE: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 14 Q. (By Mr. Hale) I think we were talking about
- 15 harvest schedules before and GIS data and things like
- 16 that. How does -- who put together the harvest schedule
- 17 that was used to create a cash flow that was used to
- 18 support your loan request?
- 19 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. What
- 20 relevance does that have?
- THE COURT: Where are we going now?
- MR. HALE: I think we have an internal
- Beal Bank lawyer who is not a forester, doesn't
- 24 understand problems --
- 25 THE COURT: You already made that point.

- 1 I mean, they don't have foresters on their -- and they
- 2 have done the types of things that people who are in
- 3 financial do financial transactions. They have taken
- 4 other information from other places and put together
- 5 their bid. They didn't do any specific additional things
- 6 or have not hired foresters to do all of that. I think
- 7 you've made that point.
- 8 MR. HALE: Okay.
- 9 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Do you know what a habitat
- 10 conservation plan is?
- 11 A. Generally, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. Are the Scotia Pacific timberlands
- governed by an HCP?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- Okay. Have you read that HCP?
- 16 A. Not in several years.
- 17 Q. Do you know if your transaction would
- 18 require -- your purchase contemplated in the term sheet
- would require modification of the HCP?
- 20 A. Not contemplating.
- Q. Say that again.
- 22 A. Not contemplating we would comply with the
- existing ones.
- Q. My question is slightly different.
- 25 A. I'm sorry.

- 1 Q. Do you know if the simple fact that you're
- 2 buying the timberlands would require modifications of the
- 3 HCP?
- 4 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, calls for a legal
- 5 conclusion. I know he's a lawyer, but he's not this type
- 6 of lawyer.
- 7 THE COURT: Well, I think he just asked if
- 8 he knows. If he doesn't know, I don't -- because he's a
- 9 lawyer, hopefully, he would have the sense to say he
- 10 doesn't know and not try to --
- 11 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Do you know whether it would
- 12 require modification of the HCP?
- 13 A. No, sir.
- Q. Okay. Have you had any conversations with any
- 15 state regulatory agency or anyone affiliated with the
- 16 state of California to discuss your harvest schedule?
- 17 A. Not to discuss our harvest schedule, no, sir.
- 18 Q. Have you had any discussions with any
- 19 regulatory agency or any California water board or
- 20 anything like that to discuss whether your proposed
- 21 harvest schedule would comply with the various
- 22 environmental regulations and regulatory framework in
- 23 California?
- A. No, sir, but we would make sure it did.
- 25 Q. How would you make sure that it did?

- 1 A. We'd go out and retain counsel and go visit
- 2 with the regulators, show them what we were intending to
- 3 do and make sure -- the same way we handled the term
- 4 sheet. We would make adjustments to our plan to
- 5 accommodate the California state regulatory authorities
- and to make sure that the constituencies perceived us
- 7 environmentally compliant and in compliant with the
- 8 California regulations.
- 9 Q. Have you begun any of those efforts?
- 10 A. No, sir.
- 11 Q. Okay. Let's take a look at your term sheet,
- 12 specifically the excluded assets section, if you wouldn't
- mind.
- 14 MR. HALE: That is page 2 and I think it's
- 15 207, Your Honor, the exhibit number.
- 16 Q. (By Mr. Hale) 207, do you see that, page 2?
- 17 A. I'm sorry. I was confused. Yes, sir. I'm
- 18 there.
- 19 O. Excluded assets includes -- if I read down
- 20 after the parenthetic: "Scotia Pacific companies LLC
- 21 interest, if any, in the so-called Headwaters
- 22 litigation." Do you see that?
- 23 A. I do.
- Q. And then it goes on to say: "Which Headwaters
- litigation shall be resolved/settled in a manner

- 1 acceptable to buyer as further ascribed in the
- 2 acquisition documents prior to closing of the Scotia
- 3 acquisition." Do you see that?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Thus, it's a condition to your offer that the
- 6 Headwaters litigation be resolved or settled prior to
- 7 closing, correct?
- 8 A. Or wait, yes.
- 9 Q. And you retain the ability to determine what is
- an acceptable resolution or settlement, correct?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. Okay. And if you're not happy with it, you
- don't have to close, right?
- 14 A. Reasonably happy, yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. Now, Scopac only owns -- do you know who
- owns -- who's asserting claims in the Headwaters
- 17 litigation?
- 18 A. Not missing many people. Scotia is; Palco is;
- 19 Brick Lumber. I don't remember the entire plaintiff's
- 20 list, Mr. Hale.
- 21 Q. Well, Scotia Pacific doesn't -- isn't asserting
- 22 all the claims in the Headwaters case, right?
- A. That's correct.
- Q. Palco's got claims in the Headwaters case,
- 25 right?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And Palco would have to resolve, settle those
- 3 claims in -- before your acquisition would close, right?
- 4 A. You make an excellent point, Mr. Hale. We'll
- 5 adjust it so that -- to the extent it affects the assets
- 6 being purchased.
- 7 Q. So I guess what you're saying now is that
- 8 Scotia Pacific would have to settle the Scotia Pacific
- 9 elements in the Headwaters litigation?
- 10 A. To the extent it affects the assets being
- 11 purchased, that litigation would need to be settled,
- 12 resolved, somehow concluded or assurances given that we
- would be able to harvest the timberlands.
- 14 Q. So there would have to be assurances given you
- 15 to harvest the timberlands in accordance with your
- 16 harvest schedule when you put it together; is that fair?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, earlier you talked about that -- we
- 19 talked about what a potential settlement will be at your
- deposition; do you remember?
- 21 A. A potential settlement of Headwaters
- 22 litigation?
- 23 Q. Yes.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And you were asked, have you thought of what a

- 1 settlement might look like or what it might be? Do you
- 2 remember being asked that question?
- 3 A. Mr. Hale, I don't remember being asked that
- 4 question, but --
- 5 Q. I tell you what, I'll ask a better question.
- 6 How about, sitting here today do you have any
- 7 contemplation what a settlement might look like?
- 8 A. No, sir.
- 9 Q. Do you have any contemplation of how it might
- 10 be resolved so that you could cut the timber on the
- 11 timberlands?
- 12 A. If we were confirmed bidder, we'd visit with
- 13 the California regulatory authorities to see what we
- 14 could do to make sure that either we were satisfied that
- 15 the litigation wouldn't affect the tree farm going
- 16 forward or assist in the resolution of the litigation.
- 17 Q. But as you sit here today, you haven't made
- those efforts and drawn any of those conclusions, have
- 19 you?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay. Let's take a look at the section of the
- offer that is page 4 where it says "credit bid."
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And you're familiar with the concept of
- 25 credit bidding, right?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And in this context, the indenture
- 3 trustee would retain the right to credit bid in
- 4 connection with the foreclosure sale, right? That's your
- 5 understanding. That's all I'm asking for is your
- 6 understanding of that.
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. And --
- 9 A. We will agree that our notes will be voted
- 10 consistent with accepting this bid and not credit bidding
- in excess of this bid.
- 12 Q. You're about six questions ahead of me. We'll
- 13 get there.
- 14 A. I'm sorry.
- 15 Q. I understand. You and I have --
- 16 A. I've done this several times. I'm sorry.
- 17 Q. You and I have spoken a lot in the last week or
- 18 so. The indenture trustee retains the right -- I think
- 19 what I asked was the indenture trustee retains the right
- 20 to credit bid at a foreclosure sale or judicial sale of
- 21 these assets; is that your understanding?
- 22 A. That's my understanding.
- Q. And it would be entitled to credit bid in
- 24 connection with the bidding procedures and the sale
- 25 that's contemplated in your offer; is that right?

- 1 A. I believe the bidding procedures are filed by
- 2 the indenture trustee, but yes, it's consistent with our
- 3 offer as well.
- 4 Q. Okay. And you have agreed that as part of the
- 5 acquisition documents, you will instruct the indenture
- 6 trustee not to credit bid your portion? Well, let me ask
- 7 a better question. Do you remember how the credit bid
- 8 provision in the indenture works? Do you have an
- 9 understanding of that?
- 10 A. I have an understanding of it. I can't sit
- 11 here and cite it.
- 12 Q. Why don't you just tell me what your
- 13 understanding is.
- 14 A. The indenture trustee must credit bid the
- 15 current face amount or the current outstanding balance of
- 16 the notes unless instructed by -- and here's what I don't
- 17 recall if it was 66 and two-thirds or 66 and two-thirds
- 18 plus one of the noteholders not to do so, or to accept
- 19 less than the full credit bid.
- 20 Q. So the indenture trustee must credit bid unless
- 21 two-thirds of the notes say don't credit bid?
- 22 A. That's my understanding.
- Q. Okay. So in this document, you are
- 24 contemplating that you will agree that your 38 percent
- 25 would vote -- would instruct the trustee not to credit

- bid, right?
- 2 A. Yes, sir. I'm sorry. It took me a second to
- 3 walk through your question.
- Q. It's a negative instruction, so if you get
- 5 confused, just tell me. That means, though, if you are
- 6 the only person who agrees not to credit bid, the
- 7 indenture trustee still must credit bid, though, right?
- 8 A. The indenture trustee will need about another
- 9 35 percent of the notes to instruct them to accept this
- 10 offer.
- 11 Q. So outside of your 38 percent, there still is
- 12 62 percent of the notes that are outstanding, or held by
- 13 other people, right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. And of that, you would need roughly another --
- 16 about half of that group to agree not to credit bid; is
- 17 that fair?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Have you had any conversations with any
- 20 noteholder about them credit bidding in connection with
- 21 your proposed offer?
- 22 A. Only what I understand from counsel for the
- indenture trustee, Mr. Gerber.
- Q. Well, have you had any conversations with --
- A. No, we have not.

- 1 Q. Do you have any agreement with any noteholder,
- whether they will credit bid or not in connection with
- 3 your proposal?
- A. No, we urge them not to credit.
- 5 Q. But you don't have any agreement one way or the
- 6 other, do you?
- 7 A. No, sir.
- Q. If Mr. Gerber still says, gee, it's a great
- 9 idea, everyone. Let's -- credit bid, don't obstruct the
- 10 credit bid, your agreement doesn't change that, does it?
- 11 A. We've not entered into any such agreement with
- 12 the noteholders, no.
- 13 Q. In terms -- if there were conversations about
- 14 credit bidding that we just talked about, if Mr. Beal had
- 15 those conversations or anyone in the Beal Bank family of
- 16 companies, would you know about them?
- 17 A. Probably, Mr. Hale.
- 18 Q. Do you know of any such conversations by
- 19 Mr. Beal or anybody else about credit bidding?
- 20 A. Yes. That's what led to this paragraph is to
- 21 make sure we did whatever we could to make sure there
- 22 wasn't a loop hole where we could make this bid and then
- 23 vote our notes contrary to this and make it illusory. So
- that's why we put in here that we would vote our notes so
- 25 that the indenture trustee would not top this bid with a

- 1 credit bid. That's all we could control was the notes we
- 2 had. Then we presented this to the noteholders through
- 3 Mr. Gerber saying here's what we propose. I dropped off
- 4 the call at that point. So I don't know what the balance
- 5 of that call was.
- Q. I'm asking a more specific question.
- 7 A. I'm sorry.
- 8 Q. No, that's okay. Do you know Mr. Beal or
- 9 anyone else at the Beal Bank has had conversations with
- 10 noteholders about credit bids in connection with your
- 11 offer?
- 12 A. Andy and I had conversations with our counsel
- 13 at Hunton & Williams regarding this specific issue.
- 14 Q. When you say conversations with your lawyers,
- do you know if Mr. Beal has talked to any noteholder
- 16 about credit bidding?
- 17 A. No, sir. I don't know.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, we talked about the financing
- 19 earlier, and we talked about the Lehman piece of the
- 20 financing. Do you remember that? Or the Lehman --
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. Your discussions with Lehman Brothers?
- 23 A. Our discussions.
- Q. Now, Lehman Brothers is also a noteholder,
- 25 right?

- 1 A. They are.
- Q. Okay. They're also on the ad hoc committee,
- 3 aren't they?
- A. They're also a part of the large noteholders
- 5 group.
- 6 Q. If we turn specifically to your offer again,
- 7 and we look at the section related to the deposit. Let's
- 8 take a look at page 2. Do you see that?
- 9 A. Page 2, yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And -- well, maybe it's not on page 2. It's at
- 11 the bottom of page 2, top of page 3. Do you see that?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. Okay. So a deposit -- a \$10 million deposit
- 14 will be funded five days after the offer is accepted,
- 15 right?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. Okay. Now, in the overall -- this would happen
- while the acquisition documents are being drafted, right?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. The deposit has to be put into an escrow
- 21 account, right?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And that would be governed by an escrow
- 24 agreement, right?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Has that escrow agreement been drafted?
- 2 A. No, sir.
- 3 Q. Okay. Thinking about the acquisition, there
- 4 would have to be an asset purchase agreement, right?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Has that asset purchase agreement been drafted?
- 7 A. I believe there's a draft of it. I have not
- 8 seen it. Hunton & Williams has not produced it to anyone
- 9 at CSG or any of our banks. We don't have it yet, but --
- 10 Q. So there are some lawyers involved in the case
- 11 who weren't in the courtroom today that are working on
- 12 it, right?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. You certainly haven't traded it with Mr. --
- 15 with Mr. Gerber and the indenture trustee, have you?
- A. No, Mr. Hale.
- 17 Q. And we talked about whether there was going to
- 18 be any provision in that document. Let me ask you a
- 19 different question. In that document, is any Beal Bank
- 20 entity going to agree to guarantee the obligations of
- 21 Scotia Redwood Foundation if it defaults or fails to
- 22 perform under that agreement?
- 23 A. That issue hadn't come up to me until our
- 24 deposition -- our deposition -- my deposition earlier
- 25 this week. So we haven't considered that. There

- 1 would -- I committed to you that the notes would stay
- there. You mentioned your concern about the notes being
- 3 pulled out the day after the asset purchase agreement,
- 4 and that it would be just a shell left. And I apologize
- 5 that that did not make it into this term sheet. It will
- 6 be in the next iteration of term sheets that the notes
- 7 that are there will stay there, as well as the notes that
- 8 are going to be contributed will stay there as long as
- 9 the asset purchase agreement is outstanding.
- 10 Q. I understand. But my question is different,
- 11 though. My question is: Is that asset purchase
- 12 agreement going to contain a guarantee by Mr. Beal, Beal
- 13 Financial Corporation, or any Beal entity to guarantee
- 14 the performance of Scotia Redwood Foundation to fund \$603
- 15 million into this transaction? Is that quarantee going
- 16 to be in the document?
- 17 A. Hasn't been requested. I hadn't considered it,
- 18 Mr. Hale.
- 19 Q. I talked about it in your deposition two days
- 20 ago, right?
- 21 A. Yes, sir. There was other things we've
- 22 considered between then and now.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- MR. HALE: Your Honor, I have no more
- 25 questions for the witness.

- 1 THE COURT: All right.
- 2 MR. HALE: A series of follow-up questions
- 3 on our last point about the escrow agreement and whether
- 4 there will be an agreement to put in a guarantee of
- 5 performance.
- 6 Q. (By Mr. Hale) Is there going to be a
- 7 liquidated damages clause in the asset purchase
- 8 agreement?
- 9 MR. GERBER: I object to the question,
- 10 Your Honor. He just testified that they haven't
- 11 negotiated the agreement yet. They haven't --
- 12 THE COURT: He doesn't know. I mean, is
- that what you're saying? You don't know?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir, that's what I'm
- 15 saying.
- THE COURT: Okay. He doesn't know.
- MR. HALE: Thank you very much. No more
- 18 questions, Your Honor.
- 19 THE COURT: Now we have to -- do you have
- 20 additional questions?
- 21 MR. NEIER: I do, Your Honor.
- 22 THE COURT: You have some conflict of
- 23 interest.
- MR. GERBER: Yes, I need to have some
- 25 questions about Mr. Neier about this --

- 1 MR. NEIER: He can say whatever he wants,
- 2 but it's not going to make any difference. I have an
- 3 ethical obligation to an existing client. I'm being
- 4 informed of this 18 months into the case. Obviously,
- 5 this witness has been involved since 2001. It's a thrust
- on conflict. It doesn't matter what he says, I'm going
- 7 forward.
- 8 THE COURT: I think he has an obligation
- 9 also to say what he has to say.
- 10 MR. NEIER: Let him say it.
- 11 THE COURT: Go ahead.
- 12 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, Mr. Neier, I'm
- 13 not -- I'm not instructing Mr. Neier what to do.
- 14 THE COURT: I understand.
- 15 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, just a brief voir
- 16 dire on Mr. Cherner.
- 17 VOIR DIRE EXAMINATION
- 18 BY MR. GERBER:
- 19 Q. Mr. Cherner, in the course since 2001 when
- 20 you -- when CSG acquired the notes, have you attempted to
- 21 keep abreast of environmental and regulatory matters with
- 22 respect to the Scotia notes?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. At the time you acquired the notes and
- 25 thereafter, were you concerned about the status of the

- 1 indenture trust and the notes issued under those trusts
- 2 under California law?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. And did you retain counsel to represent CSG,
- 5 Inc. specifically with respect to CSG's interest in the
- 6 Scotia notes and the Beal family's interest in the Scotia
- 7 notes during that time period?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And did that counsel provide you with legal
- 10 advice with respect to the Scotia notes, the status of
- 11 the notes, the enforceability of the notes?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. Okay. And did you pay fees? Were you charged
- 14 fees by that law firm?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And did you pay those fees?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And what was the name of that law firm?
- 19 A. There was three of them. Gardier Wynn, Jenkins
- 20 Gilchrist, Winston Strawn.
- Q. Winston & Strawn?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Okay. Is that the -- do you now know that
- that's the firm that Mr. Neier belongs to?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 MR. GERBER: Pass the witness, Your Honor.
- 2 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 3 BY MR. NEIER:
- 4 Q. For how long have you known that Winston &
- 5 Strawn was involved in this matter?
- 6 A. I called my accounting department yesterday
- 7 while I was at DFW airport, and I had seen some
- 8 pleadings. And I knew I recognized the name, but I just
- 9 couldn't place it.
- 10 Q. Well, you and I sat through a mediation in
- 11 Dallas --
- 12 THE COURT: You need to speak a little
- 13 louder, a little closer to the microphone.
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, I took him on
- 15 voir dire just simply to establish the conflict. I'm
- 16 not --
- 17 THE COURT: I'm not ruling that you can't
- 18 ask him questions.
- 19 MR. NEIER: What I want to establish is
- 20 this is trial by ambush. That's what I want to
- 21 establish. And I'm entitled to do that. He's a lawyer.
- 22 He just committed an ethical violation. I want to bring
- that out.
- 24 THE COURT: Well, I don't know that he's
- just committed an ethical violation.

- 1 MR. NEIER: Well, bringing up a conflict
- 2 to enhance his interest or causing a conflict because
- 3 he's been involved in this thing since 2001. I've been
- 4 involved in this thing 18 months. They bring it up
- 5 today. That is causing a conflict.
- 6 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, Your Honor, my
- 7 only purpose is to put Mr. Neier and Winston & Strawn on
- 8 notice. We just learned about this, and I'm trying to
- 9 prevent -- I didn't expect Mr. Neier to be
- 10 cross-examining this witness. Just in terms of trying to
- 11 protect Mr. Neier from doing something to consider what
- 12 he was doing. If he wants to proceed, I've got --
- 13 there's nothing I can do to stop him. I'm not trying to
- 14 proceed. I just want to make sure he understands the
- 15 facts.
- 16 THE COURT: Okay.
- 17 Q. (By Mr. Neier) For how long have you known
- 18 that Winston & Strawn has been involved in this matter?
- 19 A. Since honestly, mediation, Mr. Neier, I don't
- 20 know if I knew the name of your law firm. I had seen the
- 21 name of the law firm in connection with the Palco estate,
- 22 so --
- 23 Q. Have you been -- you've been involved in this
- 24 matter since 2001, sir, haven't you?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Do you review pleadings in this matter?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Did you review the DIP loan agreement in this
- 4 matter?
- 5 A. I don't recall if I reviewed the DIP loan. I
- 6 reviewed edits from the DIP loan.
- 7 Q. You reviewed a lot of pleadings in this matter.
- 8 Did you review the joint disclosure in this matter, which
- 9 on the front page of it says Winston & Strawn?
- 10 A. Yes. As I said, I didn't think about it until
- 11 yesterday.
- 12 Q. Well, because today it serves your advantage to
- think about it, right?
- 14 A. No, sir. I made a mistake. I didn't think
- 15 about it.
- 16 Q. Well, you have your position. I have my
- 17 position.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Now, Mr. Cherner, the Beal Bank family of
- 20 companies is certainly an experienced investor in
- 21 distressed assets, correct?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- 23 Q. And it sounds like you've put a lot of work --
- 24 and when I say you, I mean the Beal family has put a lot
- 25 of work into this investment. You've been involved since

- 1 2001, correct?
- 2 A. To be clear, the Beal family is. I didn't
- 3 start until 2002.
- 4 Q. Okay. But it sounds like you've done a lot of
- 5 work on this investment personally?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And it sounds like CSG has put a lot of work
- 8 into this?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And it sounds like other entities in the Beal
- 11 family have done a lot of work into this?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. And you've hired what I think I heard is three
- 14 consultants?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And I think I just heard that you hired also
- 17 three law firms just on environmental affairs?
- 18 A. Not just on environmental affairs.
- 19 Q. Okay. But you've had three law firms and three
- 20 consultants?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. Three separate companies of consultants is what
- I gather you mean?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. I'm going to show you what's been previously

- 1 marked.
- MR. NEIER: May I approach the witness,
- 3 Your Honor?
- 4 THE COURT: Yes.
- 5 Q. (By Mr. Neier) I'm going to show you what's
- 6 been previously marked as MMX 47. It's in these books,
- 7 but it will take you a while to find it.
- MR. NEIER: Your Honor, do you want a copy
- 9 as well?
- 10 THE COURT: All right.
- 11 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Have you looked at this
- 12 document?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Do you recognize it?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And what is it?
- 17 A. An expression of interest letter.
- 18 Q. And this is an expression of interest by the
- 19 Beal Financial Corporation to Christopher DiMauro at
- 20 Houlihan Lokey, correct?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And this document is signed by Mr. Beal, but
- you're familiar with it, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And it's dated January 30th, 2008; is that

- 1 right?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And do you know if that was the day that the
- 4 plan by the noteholders was due to be filed in this
- 5 court? It's on the docket, Mr. Cherner. Just do you
- 6 know that?
- 7 A. No, sir, I didn't.
- 8 Q. Okay. Well, I'll represent to you that this
- 9 Court required all plans be filed on January 30th, 2008
- 10 after it terminated exclusivity, okay?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. It's a one-page letter for a \$603 million
- 13 purchase; is that right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Is that typical of what Beal Financial Corps
- 16 would do, write a one-page letter saying it expresses
- interest in the amount of \$603 million? Is that typical?
- 18 A. It's not atypical.
- 19 Q. Okay. Now, following the preparation of this
- letter, did you immediately engage in negotiations to
- 21 draft an asset purchase agreement?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- Q. Along the lines of this letter?
- 24 A. No, sir.
- Q. How about a letter of intent?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. How about a term sheet?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- Q. When was the next thing that happened by the
- 5 Beal family with respect to making a purchase in this
- 6 case?
- 7 A. I received a phone call March 26th or March
- 8 27th, one of those two days, from Christopher DiMauro. I
- 9 returned the call the following day. And he asked me if
- 10 we would be interested in becoming a stalking horse
- 11 bidder.
- 12 Q. Okay. So let me get this straight. You write
- 13 a little on January 30th, 2008, expressing your interest
- in making a \$630 million purchase in the Scotia assets.
- 15 And then -- and it's subject to due diligence, right?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. It's non-binding, right?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Do you start doing due diligence?
- 20 A. No, sir.
- 21 Q. You don't look at the assets; you don't do --
- 22 you don't go back to all your consultants and all your
- 23 lawyers and start working on this -- on this purchase
- 24 right then and there?
- 25 A. No. We had lived with the asset for a long

- 1 period of time where there was a built-up institutional
- 2 knowledge about the asset.
- Q. Okay.
- 4 A. We didn't feel the need to go out and start
- 5 spending a ton of money until we knew we had something
- 6 worth spending money on. It was too conditional at this
- 7 point to go spend corporate assets to look and spend
- 8 anymore money or time until we knew was this the high
- 9 expression of interest, were we going to be placing any
- 10 firm bid? We couldn't spend anymore time on it.
- 11 Q. Okay. So you didn't want to spend anymore time
- 12 on it. You didn't want to have your consultants spend
- 13 time on it. You didn't want to have your lawyers spend
- 14 time on it. Two months go by. February and March go by,
- and you get this call from Mr. DiMauro on March 26, March
- 16 27; is that right?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And what de he say to you; what did you say to
- 19 him?
- 20 A. Would you be interested in becoming the
- 21 stalking horse bidder for the plan? And I said yes. And
- 22 that's when we started to move forward to become the
- 23 stalking horse bidder.
- Q. Then you prepared this term sheet or somebody
- 25 prepared this term sheet? This is what's now the revised

- term sheet, IT 207?
- 2 A. Yes. Well, a prior version of this.
- 3 Q. What is now IT's 207?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Did you exchange drafts of this with anyone?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Who did you exchange the drafts with?
- 8 A. Counsel at Hunton & Williams, counsel for the
- 9 indenture trustee.
- 10 Q. Did you have conversations about it with
- 11 Houlihan Lokey?
- 12 A. Yes, I had conversations with Houlihan Lokey.
- 13 I didn't exchange -- don't believe we exchanged drafts
- 14 back and forth.
- 15 Q. Okay. And you had conversations with Fulbright
- 16 & Jaworski, counsel to indenture trustee?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And Houlihan Lokey is the financial advisor to
- 19 the indenture trustee?
- 20 A. Yes.
- Q. And then you put together what is now IT 207,
- which is a four-page term sheet called a binding term
- 23 sheet, correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And do you think that a four-page term sheet is

- 1 typical for a \$603 million purchase, a binding term
- 2 sheet? Do you think that's typical? You're in the
- 3 distress business. Is that typical?
- 4 A. At this point subject to documentation, I mean,
- 5 it's acceptable.
- 6 Q. Oh, I'm sorry. This is subject to
- 7 documentation; it's not binding?
- A. Well, no, it's a binding term sheet. We have
- 9 to work together to get the asset purchase sheet put
- 10 together. We have to change the date now.
- 11 Q. If there's no definitive documentation, then
- this is not binding is what they're saying.
- 13 A. Well, no, we have to work -- we're committed to
- 14 working in good faith to get documents done.
- 15 Q. So if you don't work in good faith to get the
- documents done, this is not a binding term sheet?
- 17 A. Can you rephrase that question? I'm sorry.
- 18 Q. You know, so you don't work together in good
- 19 faith to draft all the definitive documentation, then
- 20 this is not a binding term sheet; is that correct, sir?
- 21 A. Well, the term sheet is binding. We need to
- get the documents.
- Q. Why do you need the documents? It's a binding
- term sheet.
- MR. NEERMAN: Your Honor --

- 1 THE COURT: Let's not argue with the
- 2 witness. He can give his characterization, and you can
- 3 give yours.
- 4 MR. NEIER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 5 THE COURT: But not in the questions.
- 6 A. You were commenting about the length of the
- 7 term sheet, and we don't have an asset purchase agreement
- 8 completed at this time or even a draft of it yet. And I
- 9 believe it provides for a time frame between what -- when
- 10 we originally set the term sheet up, I didn't realize
- 11 that the court hearings weren't going to be concluded
- this week, and we set between now and April 20th to
- 13 complete the documents with the indenture trustee.
- Q. You wanted this to come out during the trial,
- 15 correct?
- 16 A. I -- what do you mean I wanted it to come out?
- 17 Q. Well, you didn't want it coming out in February
- or March; you wanted it to come out right now in court,
- 19 shock and awe?
- 20 A. No, I wanted to be appointed the stalking horse
- 21 bidder as soon as possible.
- Q. Let's go back to this. Is this a binding term
- 23 sheet, or is it subject to the condition that there be
- 24 definitive documentation? That's my question.
- 25 A. I think we're obligated under the term sheet,

- 1 but obviously there's additional documents that need to
- 2 be done.
- 3 Q. Well, those additional documents are never
- done. Is this a binding term sheet where you're
- 5 committed to paying \$603 million. That's my question.
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. So you don't really need an asset purchase
- 8 agreement?
- 9 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. Calls
- 10 for a legal conclusion.
- MR. NEIER: He's a lawyer.
- 12 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 13 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Were you present in court where
- Mr. Dean mentioned that he had done a 25-page term sheet
- for a \$20 million investment in Palco?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. I believe you stated that the Beal family is an
- 18 experienced investor in the distressed world?
- 19 THE COURT: He did.
- MR. NEIER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 21 Q. (By Mr. Neier) If you were interested in these
- 22 assets, wouldn't you want to make sure that there is as
- short a marketing process as possible? Isn't that to
- your advantage?
- 25 A. Sure.

- 1 Q. Because you'd want to get the assets before
- 2 anybody else could get the assets?
- 3 A. Absolutely.
- Q. And you'd want to make sure that -- I mean, you
- 5 could make an argument to the court that there's been a
- 6 lengthy marketing process by UBS in 2004 and 2005, right?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And you're familiar with that process because
- 9 you've been in this since 2001?
- 10 A. I am.
- 11 Q. And that was an extensive marketing process
- 12 conducted by UBS?
- 13 A. I understand it was.
- 14 Q. And UBS is an experienced investment bank that
- 15 engages in all sorts of MNA transactions, correct?
- 16 A. I understand they do.
- 17 Q. But yet it's your position that the marketing
- process could be up to six months; is that right?
- 19 A. That is correct, at the request of the
- 20 indenture trustee, if you bid a shorter marketing period,
- 21 we're amicable to that.
- 22 Q. If you wanted to be the stalking horse bidder
- as soon as possible, that is, as soon as Mr. DiMauro made
- the offer for you to be the stalking horse bidder, why
- 25 did you wait until the week before the trial or really

- 1 the day before the trial to send in this term sheet?
- 2 A. I didn't realize until our call on March 27 or
- 3 28 that our expression of interest letter was apparently
- 4 the top expression of interest letter. I wasn't going to
- 5 work on a term sheet if we were out of market, if there
- 6 were bids above us.
- 7 Q. So it's all just a happy coincidence that it
- 8 arrived a few short hours before we came to court in
- 9 about midnight the day before the trial started?
- 10 MR. GERBER: Objection; arguing with the
- 11 client -- with the witness.
- MR. NEIER: He's your client. Do you have
- 13 a conflict of interest that we should bring out in this
- 14 court?
- 15 MR. GERBER: I misspoke. But if he's
- anybody's client, Mr. Neier, he'd be yours.
- 17 MR. NEIER: The Beal company is your
- 18 client, isn't it?
- 19 THE COURT: We're not going to go back and
- 20 forth with each other. You can all direct your comments
- 21 to me.
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, I'm objecting.
- 23 He's just arguing.
- 24 THE COURT: I think he gets to -- you
- 25 know, these are the questions that if we had a jury, that

- 1 the lawyer would love to ask. And I already know the
- 2 answer to the question before you ask it. But I think he
- 3 can ask some of these questions, but I agree with you
- 4 they're sort of -- so you can ask that one question.
- 5 What was it, a happy coincidence? Was it a happy
- 6 coincidence?
- 7 THE WITNESS: No, sir.
- 8 THE COURT: Okay.
- 9 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Now, I think you stated that
- 10 the Beal family has about a 37, 38 percent interest in
- 11 the timber notes, correct?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And you've done your own internal valuations to
- 14 make your determination -- that is, the Beal family --
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. -- has made its own internal valuations to
- 17 determine whether the assets -- what the assets are
- 18 worth, correct?
- 19 A. I interrupted you before. Yes, sir. That is
- 20 all correct. I apologize.
- 21 Q. And the Beal family doesn't overpay for assets,
- 22 does it?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- 24 Q. So can you represent to me that your valuation
- 25 of the timberlands is less -- the fair market value, in

- 1 your opinion, of the timberlands is less OR more than
- 2 your offer of \$603 million?
- 3 A. I'm not going to represent anything to you
- 4 about the value of the timberlands. This is our bid. We
- 5 think it's a good bid. And we're interested in closing
- 6 on this bid.
- 7 Q. Well, if you pay a premium for these assets, a
- 8 substantial amount of that premium will be going back
- 9 into your pocket, correct?
- 10 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. I
- don't know what Mr. Neier means, but it sounds like some
- 12 sort of legal conclusion.
- 13 THE COURT: No, I think it's a fair
- 14 question. I don't think it's a legal issue. I think
- 15 it's a financial issue. So I don't know what the answer
- is, but I think he can ask the question.
- 17 A. As a noteholder, we get the benefit of some of
- 18 the proceeds of the sale. Yes, sir, we do.
- 19 Q. Up to 40 percent of whatever the noteholders
- get -- I'm sorry, up to 38 percent of whatever the
- 21 noteholders get will be going back to the Beal family,
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. So my question to you is, can you
- 25 represent whether or not you are paying a premium over

- 1 what you have valued the assets at?
- A. Absolutely not. Paying a premium over what we
- 3 have valued the assets for.
- Q. So you're paying less, less than what you think
- 5 the fair market value of the assets are, correct?
- 6 THE COURT: That's not a fair question.
- 7 Less or equal to, you mean. You have to be paying more
- 8 to get a premium.
- 9 MR. NEIER: No, I'm asking the opposite.
- 10 THE COURT: Right. But you left out equal
- 11 to.
- 12 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Equal to or less?
- 13 A. We believe it's equal to.
- 14 Q. Has the -- I think Mr. Hale asked you about an
- 15 instruction letter to the indenture trustee. Has the
- indenture trustee received an instruction letter by
- 17 two-thirds to accept this offer?
- 18 A. I do not know.
- 19 Q. Well, presumably you would know because Beal
- 20 would be one of the people who would have to be part of
- 21 that, right?
- 22 A. We haven't been sent one, but we've already
- committed as to how we would vote our notes.
- Q. Right, but you -- have more than a third,
- 25 right?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. So there can't be any instruction to the
- 3 indenture trustee that you're not part of --
- A. We would eventually get it. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. I mean, to get the two-thirds, the indenture
- 6 trustee has to have your vote?
- 7 A. Must have, yes.
- 8 Q. You have what's called a blocking position in
- 9 this business?
- 10 A. In this business, that is a common term used,
- 11 yes.
- 12 Q. And unless -- unless the indenture trustee
- 13 receives an instruction of two-thirds in dollar amount of
- 14 the existing timber notes, it must ask for the full
- amount that the -- that is owed to the timber
- 16 noteholders, and it must credit bid at any judicial sale;
- is that correct, sir?
- 18 A. That's my understanding.
- 19 O. So unless the indenture trustee receives an
- instruction, it could never reach an agreement with
- 21 Mendocino or Marathon on a plan, and it could never
- 22 accept your bid? Unless it receives that instruction, it
- 23 can't even negotiate anything less than the full payment
- 24 due on the timber notes, correct?
- 25 MR. GERBER: Objection. Calls for a legal

- 1 conclusion.
- THE COURT: Now you're starting to get to
- 3 a legal conclusion.
- 4 MR. NEIER: Well, he said it was his
- 5 understanding, Your Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: Was this your understanding of
- 7 the deal?
- 8 THE WITNESS: Your Honor, I don't remember
- 9 the questions.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Under the indenture, do you
- 11 understand that two-thirds in dollar amount is required
- 12 to instruct the indenture trustee to accept less than 100
- percent owed to the timber noteholders, correct?
- 14 A. Right. Now I get it. What I was confused
- 15 about was we had settlement discussions where we had
- 16 authorized less than that, so the indenture trustee had
- 17 had that type of instructions in the past that would not
- 18 have been in connection with the judicial foreclosure
- sale, but would have been in connection with a compromise
- of a controversy. And we had those discussions and made
- 21 those offers to try to compromise the matter.
- Q. But it does not have such an instruction now,
- 23 does it? Whatever instruction it had before has lapsed?
- A. It's my understanding it has, yes.
- 25 Q. So right now there can't be any negotiations;

- there can't be any acceptances of anything less?
- THE COURT: I think we've gone over this
- 3 ground. Let's move on.
- 4 MR. GERBER: Thank you.
- 5 Q. (By Mr. Neier) So I think Mr. Hale asked you
- about the timeline that would be required here, right?
- 7 There will be -- your plan would be confirmed. There
- 8 would have to be a final order. I think a final order is
- 9 non-appealable. Then there would have to be a marketing
- 10 process. There would have to be bid procedures approved.
- 11 There would have to be a sales hearing. A sale order
- 12 would have to be approved. Do you need regulatory
- 13 approval as well?
- 14 A. That will be concurrent with whatever
- 15 regulatory approvals we need.
- 16 Q. You know, I'm just asking you. You've been
- 17 involved in a lot of these things. Do you think
- 18 regulators talk to bidders, or they only talk to the guy
- who's winning, a guy who's got a court order that says
- 20 plan confirmed, sale confirmed?
- 21 A. I have not -- we have not contacted the
- 22 California regulatory authority on this matter. I don't
- 23 know the answer to your question.
- Q. How about federal regulators?
- 25 A. I don't know the answer to your question.

- 1 Q. Will you need HSR approval?
- 2 A. I know counsel is looking at making sure that
- 3 we do not, but I don't have an answer for that.
- 4 Q. So maybe yes, maybe no?
- 5 A. I don't have -- yes, sir. I'm sorry. I didn't
- 6 mean to be arguing with you. Yes, sir. Maybe yes, maybe
- 7 no. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. You go for the period. You get the sale order
- 9 confirmed, and then whoever buys it is going to need
- 10 regulatory approval from the California state agency and
- 11 possibly other approvals as well?
- 12 A. Yes, sir. I'm sorry, I didn't realize that was
- 13 a question.
- 14 Q. I apologize. Who supports the estate during
- 15 that period?
- 16 A. I understand that the tree farm will probably
- 17 cash flow itself; but if not, we'll find a way to support
- 18 the estate.
- 19 Q. Well, it's not -- it's cash flow negative right
- 20 now, isn't that right?
- 21 A. Well, there will be a lot less expenses
- 22 associated with post confirmation.
- Q. Well, you're assuming there are no appeals and
- that all these gaggle of people aren't still working
- 25 away; isn't that right?

- 1 A. That is correct. I could be wrong, in which
- 2 case we would have to find a way to fund operations
- 3 during the interim. So, that might mitigate toward a
- 4 shorter sales process, which is fine with us.
- 5 Q. Is it in your interest for the Palco estate to
- 6 also survive or not?
- 7 A. Sure, that mill should survive.
- 8 Q. So are you going to support the Palco estate
- 9 during the five to eight months that we're talking about?
- 10 A. By selling the timber.
- 11 Q. Okay. And -- but you didn't -- you haven't got
- 12 it yet, so somebody has got to sell the timber, right?
- 13 A. The plan agent under the indenture trustee
- 14 would sell timber to Palco.
- 15 Q. Okay. And then Palco has got to have the
- ability to pay for it, which it currently doesn't have,
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. Honestly, I've heard that, yes, sir. I don't
- 19 know that, but I have heard that. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. So are you willing as part of your bid to keep
- 21 Palco estate alive?
- MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. We're
- 23 not negotiating the bid here.
- MR. NEIER: I'm just trying to understand
- 25 it.

- 1 THE COURT: Well, we sort of have
- 2 negotiated the bid as we've kind of gone along. I'm not
- 3 sure, I mean, he may agree to do that. I'm willing to
- 4 ask him if he's willing to put together a Palco plan.
- 5 MR. NEIER: Mr. Hale got some things.
- 6 MR. GERBER: Mr. Neier represents
- 7 Marathon. Marathon is the lender at Palco. Maybe
- 8 Mr. Cherner should ask Mr. Neier if they'll support --
- 9 MR. NEIER: I'll take the stand next.
- 10 THE COURT: I mean, I think that there are
- 11 certainly -- there are certainly practical reasons why
- 12 whatever is done ought to do something on behalf of both
- 13 companies. Whether there are legal reasons that prohibit
- 14 that from happening is something we'll argue about, but
- there's no question that the practical issues come into
- 16 play on what ought to be done, especially if there are
- two confirmable plans. So I think he can ask the
- 18 question. I don't think the witness has to renegotiate
- 19 his deal by any means.
- 20 MR. NEIER: I didn't ask him to
- 21 renegotiate. I said was he willing to fund the Palco
- estate.
- THE COURT: I think that it would be very
- 24 difficult to say that -- the term sheet is a term sheet,
- and you obviously are expecting him to say no, he's not

- 1 going to write a check. Well, he doesn't have it in
- 2 here. There's not a blank check for Palco in here. I'm
- 3 not going to assume from this that they're going to do
- 4 anything for Palco other than sell him trees, Palco
- 5 exists.
- 6 MR. NEIER: If he gives that answer, I'll
- 7 go on.
- 8 THE COURT: We don't need to go down that
- 9 road. I mean, if they had brought it up that they were
- 10 going to support Palco, then I suspect you could get into
- 11 that and find out what they're really going to do. But
- there isn't any help for Palco other than they believe
- 13 they can let the tree farm survive.
- 14 MR. NEIER: Can I ask him that question?
- 15 I'll ask him that question.
- 16 Q. (By Mr. Neier) Is what you're willing to do
- for Palco is to sell them trees, nothing else?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Okay. And would it be 100 percent of the trees
- or less than 100 percent of the trees during this sort of
- 21 this gap between confirmation of the plan, ultimate
- 22 effective date?
- 23 A. I need to meet with Palco and see what makes
- sense.
- 25 Q. Who would run Scopac during this interim

- 1 period, that is, between the confirmation order and the
- 2 effective date? This is after the marketing, the
- 3 confirmation, the sale, things like that?
- 4 A. Governor Pete Wilson and a Board of Directors.
- 5 Q. Who appoints the Board of Directors?
- A. I believe that the noteholders will be
- 7 appointing the Board of Directors.
- 8 Q. And you're the largest noteholder?
- 9 A. Yes, we are.
- 10 Q. Isn't that sort of like letting the fox in the
- 11 hen house a little too soon?
- MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor.
- 13 THE COURT: Those questions are a little
- 14 more worrisome if we had a jury, but they're not -- you
- 15 know, they sort of make the event somewhat lively.
- MR. GERBER: It's pejorative.
- 17 THE COURT: It is somewhat pejorative.
- 18 Q. (By Mr. Neier) It's fair to say that the
- 19 noteholders will be running Scopac at the time that
- 20 Scopac is being marketed, correct?
- MR. GERBER: Objection. That's not what
- the witness testified to. Asked and answered.
- THE COURT: Well, he --
- MR. NEIER: If he asked and answered --
- 25 THE COURT: Stop. The question is, is it

- fair to say that that's what would happen. Is that fair
- 2 to say or not?
- 3 A. Governor Wilson and the board would run it,
- 4 sir, and --
- 5 Q. And the board will be noteholders?
- A. Yes, sir. And we don't intend to be on the
- 7 board.
- 8 Q. Thank you for that clarification.
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Now, if --
- 11 A. If we're the stalking horse bidder, we don't
- 12 intend to be.
- 13 Q. Okay. So what you're saying is if somebody --
- some other noteholder comes up, you're not the -- you're
- not in the game anymore, for whatever reason; then you
- 16 could serve on the board?
- 17 A. Could. Haven't made that decision. I'm going
- on the presumption that, you know, we would not both be
- on the board and the appointed stalking horse bidder.
- Q. Okay. But other noteholders would be on the
- 21 board?
- 22 A. That's my understanding.
- 23 Q. Now, we've covered that if this term sheet, IT
- 24 207, is to be accepted, it's got to be accepted by
- 25 two-thirds in dollar amount of the noteholders, correct?

- 1 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor.
- 2 That's not been established, and that's not the facts.
- 3 This term sheet --
- 4 MR. NEIER: That's why I'm asking the
- 5 witness, so I can get the facts. Are you testifying or
- is he testifying?
- 7 THE COURT: Why are you guys doing this?
- 8 MR. NEIER: I think the witness can handle
- 9 himself.
- 10 THE COURT: You can say that to me.
- 11 MR. NEIER: Okay. I think the witness can
- 12 handle himself.
- 13 THE COURT: I think he can, too. I
- 14 think -- I don't know if that's a fact. Is that what you
- 15 think it is?
- 16 THE WITNESS: No, sir. I believe that
- 50.1 percent can accept the term sheet, but more of
- 18 Mr. Neier's true point --
- MR. NEIER: Yes. He's anticipating.
- 20 That's okay. Go ahead.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I'm just trying to
- 22 expedite --
- THE COURT: Go ahead.
- 24 THE WITNESS: -- some of the argument. 66
- and two-thirds have to agree to accept less than a full

- 1 credit bid and instruct the indenture trustee to accept
- less than a full credit bid is my understanding of how
- 3 the indenture works. My understanding. So we own 30 --
- 4 THE COURT: Since I'm the one that has to
- 5 understand, the only 50 percent have to vote to accept
- 6 this bid or is this bid done now? It's been accepted by
- 7 50 percent.
- 8 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, the indenture
- 9 trustee has not accepted the bid. The indenture trustee
- 10 can't accept a bid.
- 11 THE COURT: I'm not asking about the
- 12 indenture trustee. I didn't realize that there was some
- 13 requirement that 50 percent do anything. I did think
- 14 that once the bid process started, the indenture trustee
- 15 has to bid whatever the face amount of the notes is,
- 16 which means they'll overbid this bid --
- 17 MR. GERBER: Right.
- 18 THE COURT: -- unless two-thirds say we
- can bid something less; is that correct?
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 21 THE COURT: Is there also some requirement
- that 50 percent accept this bid?
- MR. GERBER: No, Your Honor.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I was mistaken, Your Honor.
- 25 MR. NEIER: We'll put Mr. Berger on next.

- 1 THE COURT: Whatever it is, it is. Let's
- 2 move on. That's what it is.
- 3 Q. (By Mr. Neier) So if I understand this
- 4 correctly, somebody has to accept the term sheet?
- 5 A. Correct.
- 6 Q. But the credit bid -- the waiving of the credit
- 7 bid requirement has to be by 66 and two-thirds percent?
- 8 A. Yes, sir, as to both questions. Someone has to
- 9 accept it, and 66 and two-thirds have to agree to
- instruct the indenture trustee to accept less than a full
- 11 credit bid, yes, sir.
- 12 Q. So we have a situation where the term sheet is
- 13 accepted, and then it takes 66 and two-thirds to not
- 14 credit bid?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Okay. And if 66 and two-thirds is not
- 17 obtained, okay, in other words, a third declines to
- 18 instruct the indenture trustee to not credit bid; you
- would still earn a break up fee; that's right?
- 20 A. That's correct.
- 21 Q. And the break-up fee would be \$21 million?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- 23 Q. So the term sheet gets accepted. And unless
- 24 two-thirds, 66 and two-thirds percent say otherwise,
- 25 there will be a credit bid, but you will have earned a

- 1 \$21 million break-up fee, correct?
- 2 A. I would hope that the indenture trustee would
- 3 already have taken the vote on that point about the
- 4 credit bid before it accepts this term sheet. That's not
- 5 what we're looking to achieve. If there were a way for
- 6 us to -- if we had owned 68 percent of this, it wouldn't
- 7 be an issue.
- 8 Q. I think you've now -- you've gotten there for
- $9 \quad \text{me.}$
- 10 A. I'm doing the best I can.
- 11 Q. The point is you're not going to agree to not
- instruct the indenture trustee yourself to not credit bid
- 13 unless this term sheet is already accepted, correct?
- 14 A. That -- it was the intent for us to actually
- 15 have done what you just asked under the credit bid
- 16 section, page 4 of 4. The intent of this text was to
- 17 address the point you just raised. If we failed to do
- it, good for you. Tell me what we failed to do, and
- 19 we'll change it. We agree that we would instruct the
- indenture trustee to agree not to credit bid an amount in
- 21 excess of this bid.
- Q. But only if this term sheet is accepted by the
- 23 indenture trustee?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. So there's this thing where you could -- you

- 1 could -- you don't earn the break-up fee until this has
- been accepted, correct?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Okay. So once --
- 5 A. And approved by the court.
- Q. It has to be approved by the court?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. So if the court doesn't approve it --
- 9 A. I don't think it ever goes into effect if the
- 10 Court doesn't approve it.
- 11 Q. When does the Court approve this?
- 12 A. As soon as possible.
- 13 Q. Okay. Well, the point is that there could be a
- 14 period where you earn a break-up fee, but the -- and you
- earn the break-up fee because the indenture trustee never
- 16 lets this term to credit bid, and that's my point. It
- 17 gets accepted by 50.1 percent, which doesn't have to
- 18 include you?
- 19 A. No. Actually Mr. Gerber corrected me. It's
- 20 not a 50.1 percent.
- 21 Q. Okay. What requirement is there?
- 22 A. I would hope that the noteholders that would be
- two-thirds an amount would vote before we did this. I
- don't want the outcome that you've just outlined.
- 25 Q. Okay.

- 1 A. If we go through this, and we're out-of-pocket
- and we're spending money and time and management
- 3 resources, we're not doing that so the indenture trustee
- 4 can credit bid the asset.
- 5 Q. How about competing bids?
- 6 A. That's fine.
- 7 Q. Okay. So the indenture trustee -- under your
- 8 scenario, the indenture trustee would have to waive the
- 9 right to credit bid against any bid, not just you?
- 10 A. Well, our instruction was to stop at 603, so
- 11 presumably you're talking about bids over 603. So the
- instruction would stand.
- 13 Q. Do you think there's anything wrong with -- I
- 14 mean, do courts normally approve break-up fees when the
- 15 largest single creditor is the bidder? Is that something
- 16 you think is reasonable?
- 17 MR. GERBER: Objection. Which question
- 18 would -- there's two questions there.
- 19 THE COURT: Right. So --
- Q. (By Mr. Neier) Is it reasonable in your view?
- 21 THE COURT: Counsel, I don't think that's
- 22 relevant. Let's move on.
- MR. NEIER: All right.
- Q. (By Mr. Neier) Did I hear you right? Did you
- want to purchase the mill at some point?

- 1 MR. GERBER: Objection. He did not answer
- 2 any question. There was nothing mentioned remotely to
- 3 that.
- 4 MR. NEIER: He said not at this point.
- 5 Q. (By Mr. Neier) I'm trying to figure out, at
- 6 some point do you want to purchase the mill? Is that the
- 7 idea?
- 8 A. Not particularly. We have not looked at
- 9 purchasing the mill. We have not looked at it.
- 10 Q. And I believe what -- a little different from
- 11 the term sheet. What you said is you'll sell the mill
- 12 not less than 50 percent of the logs that -- if this all
- 13 gets approved five to eight months from now and so forth
- and so on, you will sell the mill not less than 50
- percent of the logs to mill, correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Can the mill survive on not less than 50
- 18 percent of the logs, in your view?
- 19 A. As to it's operated, I don't know.
- Q. The mill is not surviving on 100 percent of the
- logs coming from Scopac today, is it? It's an insolvent
- 22 company?
- 23 A. I understand. I want the mill to survive.
- Q. Do you believe your bid is in a defensive
- 25 nature to stop another plan from being confirmed in this

- 1 process?
- 2 A. No. We're ready to close.
- 3 Q. Does Mr. -- does Mr. Gerber represent the Beal
- family or some parts of the Beal family?
- 5 A. Not presently to my knowledge.
- 6 Q. Has he represented Beal interests in the past?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- MR. NEIER: I have no further questions,
- 9 Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Anyone else?
- MR. JONES: Yes, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: We have lots of different
- 13 people. Who gets to go next? This is the creditor's
- 14 committee.
- MR. GERBER: Your Honor, may I just
- inquire of the witness whether he needs a break.
- 17 THE COURT: Do you need a break now?
- THE WITNESS: No, sir. Let's go.
- 19 THE COURT: Okay.
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 21 BY MR. BROWN:
- Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Cherner. My name is Ken
- 23 Brown. I represent the creditor's committee.
- THE COURT: We're going for another hour.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

- 1 THE COURT: So you can make it?
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. (By Mr. Brown) Mr. Cherner, have you or anyone
- 4 else on behalf of any of the entities within the Beal
- 5 umbrella done any analysis of the Palco mill's ability to
- 6 stay open if only 50 percent of the logs from the
- 7 timberlands are sold to the mill?
- 8 A. Not to my knowledge, no, sir. And that's not
- 9 the intent. The intent is that we are committed to sell
- 10 50 percent. A desire -- if it's the closest mill, it
- should be the prevailing bidder for that balance.
- 12 Q. I'm just referring to, I believe what I --
- MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. He's
- interrupting the witness.
- 15 Q. (By Mr. Brown) I'm sorry.
- 16 A. No, Mr. Brown. Go ahead. If I was not
- 17 answering your question, please.
- 18 Q. Inquiring with respect to what I understood
- 19 your earlier testimony to be, that although it was not
- 20 currently set forth in the revised bid -- I don't have
- 21 the exhibit number, but I believe you know what I'm
- 22 referring to --
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. -- that you would add a provision in there that
- 25 upon -- if you were the successful bidder and ultimately

- acquired the assets, that you would commit to sell 50
- percent of the logs to Palco; is that accurate?
- 3 THE COURT: I'm going to take a ten-minute
- 4 break anyway even though he's got a steel constitution.
- 5 MR. BROWN: That's the first one you've
- 6 requested all week, Your Honor.
- 7 (A recess was taken.)
- 8 THE COURT: Okay. I think we've got a
- 9 fair representation of everybody. Go ahead.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Brown) Mr. Cherner, just before we
- 11 took the break, I believe you had testified that neither
- 12 you nor anyone else employed by the Beal umbrella
- 13 companies or on behalf of them has performed any analysis
- on Palco mill's ability to stay open if only 50 percent
- of the logs from the Scopac forest are sold to them,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And would it be true to say that neither you
- nor anyone else at the Beal umbrella companies or on
- 20 their behalf has undertaken a market analysis to
- 21 determine how log prices will be affected if the Palco
- 22 mill closes?
- A. No, sir. That's not the way we looked at it,
- 24 no, sir.
- 25 Q. You have not undertaken any analysis?

- 1 A. We've looked at the incremental costs to
- 2 harvesting the trees to take them to alternative sites,
- 3 but we haven't looked at costs relative to Palco, no.
- Q. So the answer to my question is no?
- 5 A. I'm sorry, Mr. Brown, I'm doing --
- 6 Q. Is it a true statement that neither nor anyone
- 7 employed by any of the Beal entities or on their behalf
- 8 have undertaken any market analysis to determine how log
- 9 prices will be affected if the Palco mill closes?
- 10 A. No, sir, that is -- yes, sir, that is correct.
- 11 You made a correct statement.
- 12 Q. You referred earlier to some modeling that you
- 13 had done internally in connection with coming up with the
- pricing on the bid for the Scopac assets, correct?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. And can you tell me how that modeling was done?
- 17 Did you use specialized harvest schedules in connection
- with that modeling, or just something akin to an Excel
- 19 spreadsheet?
- 20 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. This,
- 21 again, goes into details about how they calculated their
- 22 bid, and it's information that's not appropriate at this
- 23 time.
- MR. BROWN: We're not asking for
- 25 confidential information. It's a very generalized

- 1 question. It just asks whether there were any
- 2 specialized schedules used or whether it was just a
- 3 spreadsheet analysis.
- 4 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, what possible
- 5 relevancy can that have?
- 6 THE COURT: I can't possibly -- I mean, I
- 7 think if everyone -- I tend to agree. We're getting
- 8 pretty far-field here now, so let's move on.
- 9 MR. BROWN: But I'm going to ask some
- 10 other questions. I understand they may be subject to the
- 11 same objections.
- 12 THE COURT: Okay. Well, let's see where
- 13 they are.
- Q. (By Mr. Brown) Can you tell me how many
- 15 billions of board feet per year were imbedded in your
- 16 analysis --
- 17 MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor.
- 18 Q. -- what the harvest levels were in your
- 19 analysis?
- 20 MR. GERBER: I'm sorry. Objection.
- 21 THE COURT: I think let's move on to
- 22 another area.
- MR. BROWN: We think it goes to
- 24 feasibility, Your Honor, and whether or not this has any
- 25 chance of ever, you know, being a real bid that's going

- 1 to be able to be supported.
- 2 THE COURT: I think the problem is that
- 3 he's already testified he doesn't have forestry. He just
- 4 used other people stuff and they made up the best offer
- 5 they could. I don't think that his estimation of how
- 6 many billion board feet can be cut in the forest for the
- 7 next five years or ten or 50 years really has a lot of
- 8 relevance.
- 9 MR. BROWN: I'll move on.
- 10 Q. (By Mr. Brown) I just want to ask the question
- 11 indirectly related to that, though, is: Do you expect
- 12 that the state is going to require you to disclose the
- 13 basis of your analysis? For example, how many millions
- of board feet you intend to harvest before it agrees to
- 15 allow Beal to be the transferee of the Scopac assets?
- 16 A. I expect that they would, yes.
- 17 Q. So you do intend to disclose that information
- 18 at some time?
- 19 A. If required to the state regulatory
- 20 authorities, yes.
- Q. But you won't disclose it here?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor. It's
- 24 not that he's refusing to disclose it; it's an improper
- 25 question. We're not refusing to disclose it. We're

- 1 saying it's not appropriate here. And it's fair for
- 2 Mr. Brown to characterize it that way.
- 3 MR. FIERO: Your Honor, we're going to
- 4 file a motion next week seeking an appropriate protective
- 5 order with regard to all of this information because we
- 6 think it is absolutely relevant. We understand why
- 7 Mr. Cherner might not want to testify to it here in open
- 8 court today, but we think that this question, which goes
- 9 to the core of the feasibility of the indenture trustee's
- 10 plan, has to be addressed.
- 11 THE COURT: I guess the problem I have,
- 12 though, is that he doesn't have to convince me that he
- can get state regulation. He may end up buying a forest
- 14 without the ability to harvest any trees whatsoever, and
- 15 that will be bad on B of A, but I don't know that this is
- 16 contingent upon any of that stuff.
- 17 And I agree that some -- the ability for
- them to operate the forest has profound impacts in
- 19 northern California if this deal is accepted and we move
- 20 forward and all that. But whether their bid to buy all
- of this really goes more to whether they have the
- financial wherewithal to pay for it, don't you think?
- 23 MR. GERBER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 24 That's exactly our position.
- 25 MR. FIERO: I think that is exactly the

- 1 justification I articulated and precisely why you find
- 2 all that information about MRC in its disclosure
- 3 statement, that the creditors of these estates have a
- 4 right to know what it is that's going to happen in the
- 5 future. They all voted against the indenture trustee
- 6 plan because of its uncertainty. Some of that
- 7 uncertainty, in order for judge -- this court to rule on
- 8 feasibility, has to be removed.
- 9 THE COURT: Right. But they're the ones
- 10 that have to prove up their plan, not you. You don't
- 11 have to prove it is -- so what I'm saying is I think I
- 12 have already heard plenty about what they have done thus
- 13 far and how much more they've got to go with respect to
- 14 forestry operations and stuff like that. They don't have
- 15 a forestry department yet other than in Astonia.
- 16 MR. FIERO: Your Honor, my concern is we
- 17 have been presented with documents which were redacted.
- 18 THE COURT: You may request the other
- information and we'll deal with that at a later time, but
- 20 right now let's move on.
- MR. BROWN: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 22 Q. (By Mr. Brown) Do you know in -- this 50
- 23 percent of the harvest that you've indicated you're
- 24 willing to sell to the Palco mill, do you know how much
- 25 that in board feet?

- 1 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, objection.
- 2 Again, that's just another way of finding out how much
- 3 board feet they intend to cut.
- 4 THE COURT: So what are you trying to
- 5 show? What are you trying to show me, that he doesn't
- 6 know how much it is? Or that he doesn't and it's X
- 7 amount and that Palco won't survive on that? What are
- 8 you trying to show me?
- 9 MR. BROWN: It was one of the things that
- 10 he said in the bid. It was one of the additions that
- 11 he's added as part to the bid today as part of the
- 12 negotiation that were entered into as part of the
- 13 examination. He said 50 percent of the Scotia cut would
- 14 be sold to Palco. What does that mean to him? I mean,
- 15 it's part of the bid. I think we all have a right to
- 16 know.
- 17 MR. GERBER: Your Honor, there couldn't be
- a better example of somebody trying to chill bidding than
- 19 the way these attorneys have tried to run off Beal. Beal
- 20 has come in here with a bid of \$603 million. The only
- 21 reason they don't -- that they're pounding on Mr. Cherner
- is because under their plan, they don't have any
- competition for their bid. What we're trying to do is to
- 24 establish that there's someone out there who's a
- 25 financially responsible and environment -- promises to be

- 1 environmentally responsible, and they're trying to run
- 2 them off.
- MR. BROWN: Your Honor, we're going to
- 4 move on. I know there's other people that want to ask
- 5 questions, and I don't want to get stuck in this mire,
- 6 not in the way of agreeing with what Mr. Gerber said.
- 7 THE COURT: I understand.
- 8 Q. (By Mr. Brown) There was testimony earlier by
- 9 you with respect to the binding nature of the bid,
- 10 Mr. Cherner. And I just want to follow-up on that. If
- 11 you work in good faith to achieve an asset purchase
- 12 agreement and other acceptable documentation to follow-up
- on this bid, but you can't get there, you don't achieve
- 14 an asset purchase agreement that is acceptable to Scotia
- 15 Redwood Foundation and the Beal entities, you're not
- 16 bound, are you?
- 17 A. It is subject to acceptable.
- 18 Q. It's a yes or no question. The question is
- 19 simply: If you work -- if everybody works in good faith
- 20 to achieve an asset purchase agreement, an escrow
- 21 agreement and other related documents that I think are
- imbedded in this bid, but you can't get there, Scotia
- 23 Redwood Foundation is not bound to pay the \$603 million,
- 24 is it?
- 25 A. Yes, sir, that is a correct statement. We have

- 1 to have acceptable documentation and transfer ownership
- 2 to Scotia.
- 3 Q. If you do --
- 4 MR. NEERMAN: Objection, Your Honor. He's
- 5 not finished answering his question.
- 6 Q. (By Mr. Brown) Sorry. I apologize. Please
- 7 finish your answer.
- 8 A. I think any bid would be subject to
- 9 documentation to transfer ownership of the tree farm to
- 10 the bidder.
- 11 Q. If you work in good faith and you achieve an
- 12 acceptable asset purchase agreement and everybody signs
- off on it and that agreement contains conditions to
- 14 closing that aren't met, you don't have to go forward and
- put in your \$603 million, do you?
- 16 A. The conditions to closing can be waived, so I
- 17 don't know what those conditions are. I haven't seen it
- 18 yet. But if we get ownership of the tree farm, even if
- 19 we don't have all the other matters lined up, we'll close
- 20 based on ownership of the tree farm.
- 21 Q. That's not my question, Mr. Cherner.
- 22 A. I'm sorry.
- Q. My question is: If the asset purchase
- 24 agreement contains conditions to closing which are not
- 25 met, you are not bound to go forward and pay \$603 to

- 1 acquire the assets, are you?
- 2 MR. GERBER: Objection, asked and
- 3 answered, Your Honor. He said they can waive the
- 4 conditions.
- 5 MR. BROWN: No, it's not -- that's not the
- 6 question I asked before. He can waive the conditions,
- 7 which means he's not bound. Let him answer that
- 8 question.
- 9 THE COURT: You-all quit arguing with each
- 10 other. I mean, I think he said he wasn't bound to the
- documents if he can't get the right documents.
- MR. GERBER: That's correct.
- 13 THE COURT: Okay. So let's move on.
- 14 Q. (By Mr. Brown) There's a section at page 4 of
- 15 the bid, and I assume you have it in front of you. And I
- 16 have to apologize, I'm working off the old one that's
- 17 attached to your proffer, but I don't think the
- 18 pagination in this section has changed.
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And it's titled credit bid.
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And it's the last sentence of the paragraph.
- 23 It says, "In the acquisition agreement, buyer, as holder
- of the trustee notes, will agree to instruct the
- 25 indenture trustee not to credit bid an amount in excess

- of the cash consideration, so long as the acquisition
- 2 agreement remains in effect."
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. According to that language, prior to entering
- 5 into an asset purchase agreement, Scotia Redwood
- 6 Foundation is not obligated to instruct the indenture
- 7 trustee not to credit bid, is it?
- 8 MR. GERBER: Objection, calls for a legal
- 9 conclusion.
- 10 MR. BROWN: Just asking for his
- 11 understanding, Your Honor. He purports to be, you know,
- 12 the main author on behalf of --
- THE COURT: Is that right?
- 14 A. If you think that this means that we're not
- 15 bound as to how to vote our notes to instruct the
- 16 indenture trustee, we would make the adjustment, if I
- 17 understand your comment.
- 18 Q. I'm just reading what the document says, what
- 19 the language says, and I want to know if that's your
- 20 understanding, too, because it only says that the asset
- 21 purchase agreement is the operative document that
- 22 requires you to instruct the indenture trustee not to
- 23 credit bit. It doesn't say this document, this bid does
- 24 that.
- 25 A. That's correct, it does not say that.

- 1 Q. Thank you. If there is credit bid which
- 2 exceeds Scotia Redwood Foundation's bid and somebody else
- 3 ends up getting the assets, who's going to pay the \$21
- 4 million break-up fee under your understanding of the bid?
- 5 A. It would be placed into the waterfall for
- 6 payment by the plan agent.
- 7 Q. I'm sorry. I either misspoke or you
- 8 misunderstood. It's not how is the \$21 million going to
- 9 get distributed.
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. But where is the \$21 million going to come
- 12 from?
- 13 A. The purchaser that tops this bid will be
- 14 topping it with a bid presumably.
- 15 Q. But what if it's a credit bid so there's no
- 16 cash?
- 17 A. Then it would be a claim against the estate.
- 18 It's our expectation that that wouldn't happen and we
- 19 hope that the noteholders vote not to do that. I can't
- 20 eliminate that outcome.
- 21 Q. Does this agreement -- does this bid
- 22 contemplate what the -- whether that would be a priority
- 23 administrative claim if the bid does -- the language does
- 24 speak to the priority of that claim for the break-up fee.
- 25 You testified earlier that you had spoken to

- 1 operators in connection with the management of the
- forest. Can you tell me who those operators are?
- MR. GERBER: Objection, Your Honor,
- 4 confidential commercial information. We recommend that
- 5 the Court not require him to answer that question.
- THE COURT: What was the question again?
- 7 MR. BROWN: It had to do with the
- 8 operators that Beal has spoken to in connection with the
- 9 management of the forest if they are the successful
- 10 bidder.
- 11 THE COURT: And so you don't want him to
- answer questions as to who his operator might be?
- 13 MR. GERBER: Yes, Your Honor. For one
- thing, he's in negotiations and it's going to affect the
- 15 negotiations. Secondly, we're very concerned about the
- 16 activities of the other plan proponents with respect to
- 17 the Beal bid.
- 18 MR. BROWN: I believe the testimony was
- 19 that he hasn't spoken to the operator for six months, so
- I don't know how that constitutes being in negotiation.
- MR. GERBER: He said --
- THE COURT: I don't think I'll allow him
- 23 to answer the question, so let's move on, whatever impact
- 24 that has.
- 25 MR. BROWN: No further questions, Your

- 1 Honor.
- THE COURT: All right.
- 3 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 4 BY MR. JONES:
- 5 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Cherner. Evan Jones. You
- 6 may recall from your deposition I represent Bank of
- 7 America. And I'm in a wonderful position. Everyone in
- 8 this room says they want to pay me and the U.S. Trustee,
- 9 so I sit up with him.
- 10 Mr. Cherner, I've got a couple of questions
- 11 towards that goal of seeing a deal for someone here close
- 12 and pay me. At your deposition, I had asked you whether
- 13 the -- whether you would envision that the definitive
- documents would provide that you were willing to close
- 15 with appropriate findings of good faith, notwithstanding
- any appeal that might be pending.
- 17 And I think at the deposition you indicated you
- 18 would. I don't think a change has been made in your term
- 19 sheet, so I would just ask you if you would confirm on
- 20 the record that if appropriate findings of goods faith
- 21 and value are made, you're prepared to close over
- 22 appeals?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Thank you, sir. The only other question I had
- 25 actually came up in part of the colloquy about what was

- fair game for questions, and I'm curious. This term
- 2 sheet does envision definitive documents. Would you
- 3 envision that those would condition your obligation to
- 4 close on having regulatory approval from the state of
- 5 California?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Would you envision that there would be reps and
- 8 warranties that Governor Wilson as the plan agent would
- 9 be giving you? Or would it be essentially an as-is
- 10 where-is deal?
- 11 A. As-is where-is.
- 12 MR. JONES: Sir, I have no more questions.
- 13 Thank you very much.
- 14 THE COURT: All right. California.
- 15 MR. PASCUZZI: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 16 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 17 BY MR. PASCUZZI:
- 18 Q. I'm Paul Pascuzzi for the California State
- 19 Agencies. Good afternoon, Mr. Cherner. Your proffer at
- 20 paragraph 3(c) says that it's Scotia Redwood Foundation's
- 21 sincere -- is sincere in its intentions to operate within
- 22 and comply with all applicable environmental regulations
- and obligations; is that correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. But it doesn't say that in your term sheet; is

- 1 that right?
- 2 A. If it doesn't, it will.
- 3 Q. Okay. But there's nothing in there requiring
- 4 Scotia Redwood Foundation to comply with the
- 5 environmental laws and obligations?
- 6 A. I don't specifically recall that text being in
- 7 the term sheet, but it will be amended to be -- have 3(c)
- 8 put into the term sheet.
- 9 Q. Thank you. And I think we've already covered
- 10 that you don't know specifically what Scotia Redwood
- 11 Foundation has to do to comply with the environmental
- laws and obligations; you're going to hire people to get
- that done, right?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. And at this point in time, no one is
- 16 hired?
- 17 A. Yes, sir, that's correct. Yes, sir, no one is
- 18 hired.
- 19 Q. And I think Mr. Jones just mentioned the topic
- of the state and federal regulators needing to approve
- 21 the sale. And I believe that both the state regulators
- 22 and the federal regulators have taken the position in
- 23 this matter that prior approval is required before title
- can be transferred of the Scotia timberlands. Are you
- 25 aware of that?

- 1 A. I believe I had heard that, yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. And correct me if I'm wrong, but I might
- 3 have just heard you say that you would not have that as a
- 4 condition of closing, but isn't it true that you couldn't
- 5 close --
- 6 A. Well, I thought that related to the logging
- 7 operations would have to be approved. I didn't recognize
- 8 that it was a title transfer issue. You've pointed out
- 9 an error on my part. It's a condition precedent to the
- 10 transfer of the title of ownership.
- 11 Q. And you have no problem making that clear in
- 12 your binding term sheet?
- 13 A. No, sir, none.
- 14 Q. Turning quickly to the resolution of the
- 15 so-called Headwaters litigation or I call it the Fresno
- 16 litigation in the term sheet.
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. I believe your testimony earlier was that it
- 19 would be resolved or settled so that it would not have an
- 20 effect on harvesting going forward?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And is the fact that that litigation is pending
- 23 right now have some effect on Scotia or Scopac's
- 24 harvesting right now?
- 25 A. I believe it does.

- 1 Q. And how does it -- how? I'm just trying to
- 2 understand.
- 3 A. I believe that the litigation is all about the
- 4 cutting rights and the capacity to cut and a number of
- 5 other allegations among the parties, many of which I have
- 6 long since forgotten. And we want any issues in that
- 7 litigation that affect that real estate to be resolved,
- 8 settled, compromised or otherwise carved out so that we
- 9 can operate the tree farm.
- 10 Q. Have you reviewed the complaint in that matter?
- 11 A. I did review the complaint in that matter. It
- 12 has been a long time since I have reviewed the complaint
- in that matter.
- 14 Q. Have you ever reviewed the answer filed by the
- 15 state defendants?
- 16 A. I did review -- read the answer. It's been
- months.
- 18 Q. Okay. And are you aware there's about 33
- 19 affirmative defenses in that answer?
- 20 A. No, sir, but I suspect you're absolutely right.
- Q. Okay. Part of the relief requested in that
- 22 complaint, I believe, is some sort of injunctive relief
- 23 to prevent the water board from regulating the way it's
- regulating today. Is that what you're referring to as
- 25 far as not affecting the harvesting going forward?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- 2 Q. And are you aware that the state defendants
- 3 think there's absolutely no merit to that lawsuit?
- 4 A. I have heard that.
- 5 Q. Moving on to a different topic. Do you know if
- 6 there are conditions, covenants and restrictions reported
- 7 against the Scotia timberlands?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. It's mentioned in the disclosure statement, I
- 10 believe?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And would you be requesting that the
- 13 timberlands be transferred to Scotia Redwood Foundation
- 14 free and clear of those conditions, covenants and
- 15 restrictions?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. And so those wouldn't be considered liens,
- 18 claims and incumbrances as you mentioned them in the term
- 19 sheet?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And would you be willing to clarify that in any
- 22 revised term sheet?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And then finally, I was on the phone for your
- 25 deposition, but I have also read the transcript and I

- 1 heard you today. Both in your deposition and today you
- 2 referred to the Scotia timberland as a tree farm; is that
- 3 correct?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And have you seen the letters from Governor
- 6 Schwarzenegger that have been filed in this case by my
- 7 office?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And are you aware that the state of California
- views these timberlands as one of the state's most
- 11 precious natural resources?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And that's not exactly a tree farm; would you
- agree with me on that?
- 15 A. I'll look for a better word to refer to it.
- 16 MR. PASCUZZI: Thank you. I'll pass the
- 17 witness, Your Honor.
- 18 THE COURT: All right.
- 19 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 20 BY MR. DOREN:
- 21 Q. Sir, I promise to be brief. First of all --
- 22 and I only had one line of questioning, but now I just
- have one other question.
- 24 Based on Mr. Pascuzzi's questions to you, I was
- 25 not quite clear on what it is you are looking for that

- 1 you would deem sufficient in a settlement of the
- 2 Headwaters litigation. Could you describe for us what it
- 3 is you will require to find that sufficient?
- 4 A. The litigation, as it impairs the ability to
- 5 harvest the timberlands, and I don't want our operation
- 6 to be involved in any litigation associated with the
- 7 bodies that are going to be governing our operation. I
- 8 want to be totally removed from that. I want to have
- 9 nothing to do with being in a lawsuit with my primary
- 10 regulators. I just want to have nothing to do with that.
- 11 Q. And how does the litigation impair the ability
- 12 to harvest the property currently?
- 13 A. There is just a cloud over the entire
- operation, I believe, right now, to the lowest employee
- 15 all the way up to the top about, you know, what's going
- to happen to the critical forestry operations.
- 17 THE COURT: Let me understand. So since
- 18 you-all know all of this litigation, perhaps you know it
- 19 as well as they know it. That litigation is the debtor
- 20 against the state of California asking for relief. There
- 21 is no counterclaim from the state of California against
- 22 the debtor asking them to change their operations,
- 23 correct?
- MR. PASCUZZI: That's correct, Your Honor.
- 25 THE COURT: So is that your understanding

- 1 of the lawsuit?
- THE WITNESS: There's a little bit more
- 3 than that, but I think if that's all that there is, we
- 4 may be able to get beyond to term.
- 5 THE COURT: Go ahead.
- 6 MR. DOREN: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 7 Q. (By Mr. Doren) So to the extent these are
- 8 affirmative claims by the debtors against the state, you
- 9 would be willing to carve them out or carve the
- 10 settlement of those claims out as a condition of your
- 11 term sheet?
- 12 A. I would be willing to look into doing that. I
- don't have authority because I need to go pull the
- 14 complaint again.
- 15 Q. Have you given any consideration to what a
- 16 requirement that those claims be settled, released or
- 17 waived within six months would have on the settlement
- 18 value of those claims?
- 19 A. No, sir.
- Q. It hasn't entered your analysis?
- 21 A. I understand that parties to that litigation
- 22 believe it's very valuable. We just have a different
- view on the value of that litigation.
- Q. And you haven't analyzed what a settlement in
- 25 six months requirement would do to the valuation?

- 1 A. No, sir.
- Q. I'd like to, if I could, take you back to what
- 3 I think was introduced today at least is MMX 71. It's
- 4 the April 7, 2008 memo. And if we can switch over to the
- 5 Elmo, please. Do you have that document in front of you?
- A. Which number is it, sir?
- 7 Q. It's the MMX 71, but I don't think it has a
- 8 sticker on it.
- 9 THE COURT: It's the bid request.
- 10 A. Yes, sir, I have it in front of me.
- 11 Q. This one went by kind of quick, so I just want
- 12 to make sure I understand what this is.
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. This is a memo from a James Erwin to the board
- 15 of directors of the Scotia Redwood Foundation; is that
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And can you remind us who Mr. Erwin is?
- 19 A. Mr. Erwin works for me in handling this matter.
- Q. And is he a member of the Beal family?
- 21 A. He is.
- Q. And what was Mr. Erwin's responsibility in
- 23 putting together this bid request?
- A. Mr. Erwin has been on point with respect to
- 25 this asset for a period of time, and he was best

- 1 positioned to put together this recommendation.
- 2 Q. Now, did Mr. Erwin work alone in putting
- 3 together this request and recommendation? Or was it a
- 4 combined effort of the two of you?
- 5 A. The two of us.
- 6 Q. So everything in here contains your opinions as
- 7 well as those of Mr. Erwin?
- 8 A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And then at the bottom of page 2 where you have
- 10 the signatures of Mr. Erwin, yourself, and Mr. Beal,
- 11 could you just describe for me kind of the purpose of
- 12 each of those signatures, how they play into the approval
- 13 process?
- 14 A. Concurrence and agreement with the proposal by
- 15 James and Jacob.
- 16 Q. Okay. So you, Mr. Cherner, and Mr. Erwin
- 17 approved and submitted this request, and then Mr. Beal
- 18 approved and signed off on the request giving you the
- 19 authority to make a \$603 million bid?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And is it your understanding, based on the
- 22 practices at the Scotia Redwood Foundation, that he would
- 23 have done that in reliance of this document and the
- information set out in here?
- 25 A. Well, again, we've been involved in this for

- 1 seven years, so this is clearly the tip of the iceberg,
- 2 as it were, as far as his exposure to the asset. This
- 3 was sufficient for the bid purposes, but there's a lot
- 4 more behind this than just what you have in front of me.
- 5 Q. Understood. This document really sets out your
- 6 conclusions, correct?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. And if I could direct your attention to the
- 9 fourth paragraph of the document on the first page. The
- document that begins with the BONY plan?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. And specifically if we can go down, please, to
- 13 that last sentence after the redaction. Do you see where
- 14 it says "Scotia Foundation believes that the Scotia
- assets (described below) proposed to be purchased are
- worth substantially in excess of \$603 million"?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. And that was your opinion as of four days ago
- 19 on April 7, 2008?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. And the Scotia assets that you're talking about
- are essentially the timberlands of Scotia Pacific,
- 23 correct?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. And, in fact, as part of this, you've assigned

- only \$15 million in value to the MMCAs?
- 2 A. That's what one data point is. We are aware
- 3 internally of many other data points we have on the MMCA.
- 4 We put that in because it was in testimony we heard, yes,
- 5 sir.
- 6 Q. So after all your analysis and your years of
- 7 data points and keeping track of testimony you've just
- 8 heard, it's the opinion -- it's your opinion that the
- 9 Scotia assets are worth substantially in excess of \$603
- 10 million?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 MR. DOREN: Thank you. I have no further
- 13 questions.
- 14 THE COURT: Anyone else? All right. Hold
- it just one second, there might be one more.
- 16 MR. DOREN: Your Honor, can I move into
- 17 evidence MMX 71?
- THE COURT: Any objection to MMX 71?
- 19 MR. NEIER: Yes, Your Honor. It's a
- 20 redacted document and we haven't had time to --
- 21 THE COURT: I'll withhold ruling on it.
- MR. DOREN: Your Honor, I would just say
- 23 that I'm not taking a position on whether the redaction
- 24 should be removed, perhaps it well should, but for this
- limited purpose we would think it admissible.

- 1 MR. NEIER: I still think we have a chance
- 2 to study the document.
- 3 THE COURT: Let's move on. We'll deal
- 4 with the evidence in question.
- 5 MR. GERBER: Redirect, Your Honor.
- 6 THE COURT: You may.
- 7 MR. GERBER: Toby Gerber for the indenture
- 8 trustee.
- 9 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 10 BY MR. GERBER:
- 11 Q. Mr. Cherner, I got the impression that in
- 12 cross-examining you, counsel was trying to establish that
- 13 the Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc. didn't have the
- 14 financial ability to close the deal. Do you believe that
- 15 Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc. has the ability to close
- 16 the deal?
- 17 A. I'm positive they do.
- 18 Q. What is its current financial condition? They
- only asked you if you had financial statements, and they
- 20 knew you didn't have them. So would you describe to the
- 21 Court the current financial condition of Scotia Redwood
- 22 Foundation?
- 23 MR. JONES: Your Honor, I'm going to
- 24 object to that one if he wants to testify about what
- 25 people knew they did or didn't have. This is silly.

- 1 MR. GERBER: Well, they asked him the same
- 2 question two days ago when they asked him to come down
- 3 to --
- 4 THE COURT: I'm not sure where -- I'm not
- 5 sure I understand your objection.
- 6 MR. JONES: Your Honor, in the middle of
- 7 his introduction he says "they knew you didn't have these
- 8 things." If he wants to testify, put him on the stand.
- 9 THE COURT: I don't think you're entitled,
- 10 but I don't listen to those things either, statements
- 11 made by counsel like that. Just like questions are not
- 12 evidence unless they're answered.
- 13 MR. JONES: Your Honor, I'm sorry, I'll
- 14 try to sit on my hands.
- THE COURT: Okay.
- 16 Q. (By Mr. Gerber) Could you -- Mr. Cherner,
- 17 could you describe the financial condition, assets and
- 18 liabilities of Scotia Redwood Foundation, Inc. for the
- 19 Court.
- 20 A. It has no liabilities. It has a receivable and
- some cash receivable in the amount of \$50,000. Cash is
- 22 -- Mr. Hale corrected me, it was about \$100,000. It has
- 23 250 -- 250 \$1 million timberland notes and a commitment
- 24 by Andy to move over another \$31 million just as soon as
- 25 I can take the steps that I need to with parties in this

- 1 case to move that over.
- Q. So it's got roughly \$280 million of timberland
- 3 notes?
- A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. What are those notes trading at currently?
- 6 A. The last time I looked, which was Monday of
- 7 this week, it was about 73.
- 8 Q. So at market, that's about \$175 million of fair
- 9 market asset?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And no liabilities?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. If this offer -- if the plan -- if we can't get
- 14 a plan confirmed and Scotia Pacific Company has to
- 15 convert to a Chapter 7, would you be willing to
- 16 participate in the 363 sale by a Chapter 7 trustee and
- 17 bid exactly the same way?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. With respect to the Mr. Brown's comment, which
- 20 I think -- with respect to the requirement to include the
- 21 bid restrictions or the bid instructions in the credit
- 22 bid, that's at page 4 of 5, I think he was trying to say
- that you're not currently bound by the term sheet to
- 24 currently instruct the indenture trustee not to credit
- 25 bid. If you need to change that here to make Mr. Brown

- 1 comfortable or make anyone else comfortable that you will
- 2 honor that obligation to instruct the indenture trustee,
- 3 will you do so?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. In fact, with respect to any of these kind of
- 6 hair-splitting arguments they made to kind of
- 7 establish -- which I think they were intending to
- 8 establish that you're really not sincere about your
- 9 efforts, is it -- is it true?
- 10 THE COURT: Okay. I didn't hear it,
- 11 though, so go ahead.
- 12 A. Mr. Gerber, the comments made by Mr. Hale,
- 13 Mr. Brown, Mr. Neier at my deposition on Wednesday
- 14 morning down here, I intended to make all those changes
- 15 into the revised term sheet. It seems like I missed one
- 16 or two. The ones that I have told you I would make
- 17 today, as well as the one or two that I did not make from
- 18 Wednesday, will be made, and this will be resubmitted
- 19 just as soon as possible.
- 20 Q. Is this offer conditioned on you obtaining
- 21 any -- Scotia Redwood Foundation obtaining any financing?
- 22 A. Not that -- not that is not within its control.
- 23 Q. In other words, you believe you've got the
- 24 financing -- you know you've got the financing in place,
- 25 true?

- 1 A. I'm positive.
- Q. If you needed to or -- and everybody was
- 3 agreeable to shorten the timing so this time value of
- 4 money issue was not a problem, would you be willing to
- 5 shorten the timing?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Has Beal previously written a letter to the
- 8 state agencies to indicate its willingness to work with
- 9 them and to comply with all the applicable environmental
- 10 regulations?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. In your testimony you said that you wished to
- settle -- the quote is "quickly and amicably resolve
- 14 Scotia Pacific's interest in the so-called Headwaters
- 15 litigation." Is that your intention?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. If it was important to the owners of the mill
- 18 or the secured creditors of the mill that the Scotia
- 19 Redwood Foundation, Inc. agreed to sell 100 percent of
- the logs, would you be willing to seriously consider
- 21 that, if not do it?
- MR. NEIER: Your Honor, I asked that
- 23 question, and Mr. Gerber objected to my asking that
- 24 question. How does he get --
- 25 THE COURT: So you don't object now to him

- 1 asking?
- MR. NEIER: No, but I should be able to
- 3 ask that question as well.
- 4 THE COURT: Well --
- 5 MR. GERBER: Do you want to go ahead and
- 6 ask the question then?
- 7 MR. NEIER: Go ahead, Mr. Gerber.
- 8 THE COURT: Are you willing to up to 100
- 9 percent?
- 10 THE WITNESS: I probably would not up it
- 11 to 100 percent; 70 percent, 80 percent. I'm willing to
- 12 negotiate on the percentage in connection with the log
- 13 supply agreement.
- 14 Q. If they were willing to offer you a fair market
- 15 value for the logs?
- 16 A. Well, yes, but I think that that's the sticky
- 17 point.
- 18 Q. Okay. But if they would, you would sell them
- 19 all the way up as many as you could produce?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Do you have a -- are you planning to flip this
- 22 property if you're the successful bidder?
- 23 A. No.
- Q. Do you have a holding period in mind?
- 25 A. No, sir.

- 1 Q. Have you committed to anyone to resell the
- 2 property at any time in the future?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- Q. It's not your intention to be an absentee
- 5 landlord?
- 6 A. No, sir.
- 7 Q. Are you willing to reach out to the community
- 8 to be a good corporate citizen in the area?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Do you sense that that has not been the case in
- 11 the past, that for the current ownership?
- 12 MR. DOREN: Objection, Your Honor. Do you
- 13 sense?
- 14 MR. GERBER: I'll withdraw the question.
- 15 That's all, Your Honor.
- 16 THE COURT: All right. Let me just ask
- 17 this question. Have you offered the same equity deal for
- 18 the other bond holders that are on the committee?
- 19 THE WITNESS: Have I offered for them
- 20 to --
- 21 THE COURT: For them to participate in
- this on the same percentage as their bonds?
- THE WITNESS: No, sir.
- 24 THE COURT: Okay. You can step down.
- 25 THE WITNESS: Actually, I think I did last

- 1 week and none of them took me up on it. I withdraw that.
- 2 I'm sorry.
- 3 MR. NEIER: I'm sorry, we didn't hear
- 4 that, Your Honor.
- 5 THE COURT: He said he thinks he did last
- 6 week, but none of them took him up on it. You can step
- 7 down.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- 9 THE COURT: Is this our last witness
- 10 today? We're getting really close.
- MR. GREENDYKE: Yes, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: Okay. Well, then let me just
- 13 make these comments before we leave. First of all,
- 14 Mr. Jordan.
- 15 MR. JORDAN: Since I'm not sure what
- 16 comments you're going to make, may I make a comment
- 17 before we leave?
- 18 THE COURT: About what?
- 19 MR. JORDAN: I just want to make the Court
- and the parties aware of where we are. I guess Mr. Doren
- 21 made a specific comment about the exit financing for the
- debtors. I alluded to that. I promise no more country
- 23 song references. But regarding the progress we made to
- 24 obtain the exit financing for the \$150 million needed to
- 25 confirm the Scopac plan and needed to finance to the

- 1 point that we may be able to confirm the Palco plan, we
- 2 have the -- we don't have yet a signed commitment letter,
- 3 we have now a signed term sheet.
- 4 Most important, I want to point out to the
- 5 Court that we understand that this report is simply a
- 6 report until we have a signed commitment letter or a
- 7 signed definitive term sheet that we can disclose full
- 8 terms. We want to avoid what went on today, and that is
- 9 a bunch of redactions and a bunch of discussions without
- 10 the commitments of time. Our aim, Your Honor, is to be
- 11 certain that we accomplish the details of this exit
- 12 financing well before the 29th so we can circulate, and
- 13 we will immediately to all the constituents, and make
- 14 available whatever discovery requests they want. But I
- 15 wanted to assure the Court that we -- well, maybe more
- 16 importantly, Palco has sat back very quietly during this
- 17 entire week because we committed to do that.
- 18 We expect that when we show up on the
- 19 28th, we will have a much more active role in
- 20 establishing what we think is a tri-party pursuit of
- 21 confirming a plan and not simply arguing between two of
- 22 the constituents.
- 23 THE COURT: Okay. All right. First let
- 24 me announce that Judge Houser is tied up in both cases
- and other things and is not available to meet with the

- 1 parties or any two parties or anyone during the break in
- 2 this proceeding. And I thought I should just comment on
- 3 a few things. I'm not ruling on anything. And I am
- 4 obviously not in a position to rule on anything. But
- 5 there are some things that are pretty obvious from the
- 6 testimony. And there are some things that maybe -- I'm
- 7 sure you-all have thought about. But first of all, we
- 8 had -- back when we had other lawyers involved, we had an
- 9 argument about 2019 and whether or not 2019 required that
- 10 the committee to disclose all of the information about
- 11 the members on the committee and what they bought and all
- 12 that sort of stuff.
- 13 And there has been a ruling in New York in
- one way and I ruled the other way. Of course, I thought
- 15 I was right, and perhaps I was. However, I did say at
- 16 the time that things could happen to change the issues of
- 17 conflicts of interest among the committee, etcetera. I
- 18 don't know if those things have happened. We do now have
- 19 one part of the committee that is proposing a plan as a
- 20 plan proponent. And whether or not, you know -- I mean,
- 21 if they're doing so -- I believe the witness was
- 22 certainly candid and seems to be a good-spirited guy and
- 23 seems honest on the stand and all that. I'm not
- 24 suggesting that there's any real conflict going on here,
- 25 but there's the potential perhaps. That's something that

- I just wanted everyone to think about. I don't want to
- go down that road if we don't have to, but that could
- 3 have a profound impact on the value of the existing bonds
- 4 and all sorts of other stuff if somehow that ruling were
- 5 changed. I don't know. I'm just saying that right off.
- 6 Number two -- I'm not inviting a motion on
- 7 that, I'm just asking you-all to think about that issue
- 8 and the committee to think about that issue, the bond
- 9 holders committee to think about that issue. Number two,
- 10 it seems to me that a plan that's based upon selling
- 11 redwood acres to wealthy people in Humboldt County from
- 12 somewhere doesn't sound to me like that's very feasible.
- 13 I understand that that sounds like -- I mean, that may
- 14 well be something that might work some day in the future,
- 15 it might be that you can get the regulatory stuff, it
- 16 might be all that sort of stuff. But using that to cram
- 17 down something or as a feasible plan sounds to me like
- 18 that kind of a plan is dead in the water.
- 19 Number two, it sounds like the value of
- these assets is probably somewhere between \$5 00 million
- and \$200 million, the Scopac assets, between \$500 and
- 22 \$600 million, depending on who you talk to, which
- 23 experts. There are substantial problems. I mean, if I
- 24 want to find problems in the valuation experts that have
- 25 testified, there are plenty avenues for me to find

- 1 problems with the testimony on both sides. All I've
- 2 heard now are the noteholders and the trustee's
- 3 testimony, but after listening to those, I can sit here
- 4 and I can tell you that all of you know there are
- 5 potential weaknesses in all of the testimony concerning
- 6 valuation.
- 7 There are legal problems with the Marathon
- 8 plan that we've already discussed. We have discussed in
- 9 great detail. Some of those legal problems are not
- 10 insurmountable. Standing is obviously not insurmountable
- 11 because the same plan might be dilatory, but the same
- 12 plan with a different plan proponent obviously wouldn't
- 13 have standing problems. The same plan with a trustee
- obviously wouldn't have standing problems. So that may
- 15 be a dilatory legal problem, if it's a legal problem.
- 16 But it's still perhaps a problem. The credit bid issue,
- 17 the issue of whether or not the -- this is an improper
- 18 consolidation of these two cases and those issues that
- 19 were brought up, those are also problems that there might
- 20 well be with the Marathon plan.
- Obviously I must find, in order to confirm
- 22 that plan, that the -- that the bond holders are getting
- 23 the indubitable equivalent for their bonds. And there
- 24 have been a number of issues that have come up with
- 25 respect to what they're getting, all of which are things

- 1 that could be negotiated. Obviously the price is one of
- them. The value of the notes is an issue that's just
- 3 really -- nobody is arguing that the notes have less
- 4 security than the old notes. It's really just an
- 5 evaluation of the interest on the notes is all we've
- 6 really been talking about. I mean, so obviously the
- 7 notes could be made more attractive by difference. The
- 8 price could be changed. There are a number of -- a
- 9 number of ways that this could be adjusted.
- 10 But I'm not going to -- I'm not going to
- 11 write a plan. In other words, I guess the other thing I
- 12 can say is there are -- in addition to that, there are
- practical problems with the noteholders' plan. It
- 14 doesn't really do anything with Palco. Now, maybe that's
- 15 a concern that I shouldn't worry about. Maybe I should
- 16 just confirm one side and not the other, let that one
- 17 fall apart. There's no question that from the standpoint
- of equity and support from the various participants in
- 19 the case that there's strong support for the Marathon
- 20 plan.
- 21 But I can tell you that it sounds to me
- like the Marathon plan perhaps has the prices too low.
- 23 It sounds to me like we need to -- you know, I will not
- 24 tell you what the plan is that I would confirm on behalf
- of Marathon. And if both of them are confirmable, I

- don't think it's very hard to figure out which one will
- get confirmed. So all of these are, again, areas that I
- 3 think that somehow these two tables can get together on.
- 4 I don't know whether or not there's room for Marathon and
- 5 the noteholders to be equitable. I don't know whether
- 6 that's some way to sweeten -- right now they're
- 7 separately classified for their unsecured claim. I don't
- 8 know whether there could be some equity provisions,
- 9 something that gives them something other than just
- writing down the notes to \$500,000 -- \$500 million which
- 11 they think is even less than that because the value of
- 12 the bonds is more.
- 13 So what I'm saying is I don't think it
- will be appropriate for me to make a ruling that I like
- 15 this plan, but you have to be at this amount in order for
- 16 me to approve it. I just don't -- you know, if there
- 17 ever were a case where I'd like to get you all in and do
- the old get them in one room and make them -- you can't
- 19 come out of the hotel room until you've made a deal,
- 20 maybe this would be the one. This is an important piece
- of land. Obviously the state of California will tell you
- 22 how important it is to California. There are lots of
- issues.
- 24 If we -- if I rule one way or the other --
- 25 I mean, I could confirm this plan, they're going the

1	appeal it. Now what's the question? If they appeal it,
2	their appeal may become moot by virtue of not getting a
3	state pending appeal. However, if you grant a state
4	pending appeal, it may moot the plan because you're not
5	going to be willing to finance it while they appeal the
6	thing all the way up. There's a lot of problems in this
7	case that need deciding something one way or the other
8	isn't going to be a resolution of it. It just moves it
9	to another level. And it may kill the case either way.
10	So in any event, I hope that rather than
11	arguing over what information we're going to get from
12	Beal Bank for the next three weeks, we arguing over how
13	close we can get to settling these two people over here.
14	Now, right off the bat I haven't said much to help you
15	guys over here. I know you're raising your hand and
16	thinking, what do you think about us? I haven't heard
17	your side. I'm not ruling.
18	Good luck to you. Thank you.
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	

1	THE STATE OF TEXAS:
2	COUNTY OF NUECES:
3	
4	I, SYLVIA KERR, Certified Shorthand Reporter in and
5	for the State of Texas, do hereby certify that the facts
6	stated by me in the caption hereto are true; that the
7	foregoing proceedings were taken by me in Stenograph and
8	later transcribed from Stenograph to typewriting under my
9	supervision.
10	I further certify that I am neither attorney or
11	counsel for, nor related to or employed by any of the
12	parties to the action in which this deposition is taken,
13	and further that I am not a relative or employee of any
14	attorney or counsel employed by the parties hereto, or
15	financially interested in the action.
16	
17	WITNESS MY HAND, this the day of
18	, 2008.
19	
20	
21	
22	SYLVIA KERR, Texas CSR #4776
	Date of Expiration: 12/31/08
23	Ak/Ret Reporting, Records & Video
	555 North Carancahua, Suite 880
24	Corpus Christi, Texas 78478
	(361) 882-9037